

Gc
929.2
F247909f
2016629

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01239 5478



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/someamericanfarr00farr>

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

by

CALVIN LYLE FARRAR



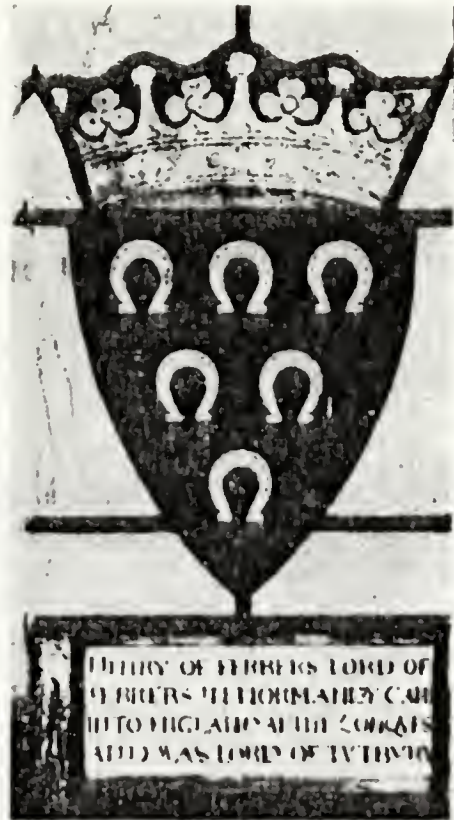
Farrar

Published by
CALVIN LYLE FARRAR

1948

000
78 8318 9

PC16629



Arms of Henry de Ferrerii, who came from Normandy in A. D. 1066 and founded the English family of Farrars. This shield was copied from one of the windows of Baddesley-Clinton, which was established in Saxon days, and belonged to the Farrars from 1490 to the present. The inscription reads: *Henry of Ferrers, Lord of Ferrers in Normandie, CAME into ENGLAND at the CONQUEST and WAS LORD of TINTHURY.*

Rec'd Sept. 27-1978

This book is dedicated to the memory of my Father,
Reverend Robert Buchanan Farrar who started me in
the study of our family history in 1888 shortly before
his death.

Copyright by
CALVIN L. FARRAR

1948

Table of Contents

Preface	9
Introduction	11
Origin of Family	12
Coat of Arms	15
First Farrars in England	16
Genealogy of House of Baddesley-Clinton	17
Farrars of Washington County, Pennsylvania	19-158
Moore Family	159
Buchanan Family	170
Scott Family	178
Thompson Family	180
Taylor Family	185
Wallace Family	185

APPENDIX—

Salt Lake City Family	189
The Virginia Family	193
New England Farrars	194
Earl Ferrers	195
Index of Names	198
Owner's Family Record	211

PREFACE

This history was started many years ago as an outline of the genealogy of my immediate family, meaning those descendants of the immigrant, James Farrar, I¹, who were closely related to me. After discovering that no one had ever composed a genealogy of all the descendants of the immigrant James, I began gathering data on all the descendants of our common American ancestor. As my home is on the West Coast this required a great deal of correspondence, which takes time. Sometimes I have written to some historical society in the east and did not receive a reply for a year. Almost without exception I have received prompt replies from all relatives, but there are a few minor branches of the family who are apparently lost to the great majority of the family, and no record of them could be found. Therefore, if any such families should come across this work I wish them to know that there was not intentional omission of their names, but that it was impossible for me to locate any information concerning them.

While searching for records of these "lost" branches I have discovered many families of our name who are not descendants of my immigrant ancestor, James, but they all trace their origin back to the English family. Since no one has recorded all these families I decided to include in this work as many of them as I could, altho in a more brief form. There is a very large family of the name in the southern states who trace their origin back to one William Farrar, who settled in Virginia in 1618. He was the first Farrar to come to America, antedating the arrival of my ancestor by about 125 years. The Virginia Magazine published a genealogy of that family, at least the earlier members, many years ago, and I have studied much of their data, but have neither the time nor opportunity to bring it down to modern times. I understand that several families in the south have a complete list of their ancestry back to that first immigrant.

There were several families of the name who settled in New England after 1635, long before the arrival of my ancestor. The New England Genealogical Society, in 1853 and again in 1878, published in their

magazine a long list of all the early Farrars, and copies may be obtained from them. No doubt there are a great many who have been in America long enough to be called "full blooded Americans" who are not included in this work.

Owing to the impact of the second World War upon our country and England, I have been unable to obtain any records of the English ancestry of my immigrant ancestor. From many histories in libraries thruout this country I have been able to give a brief sketch of the origin of the family in England, but in no way could I connect up any English family with my ancestor. Perhaps since this war is over some one else may go on from where I left off and connect up this family with its English ancestors.

The first data I found on my family was in notes left by my father, Rev. R. B. Farrar, IV³⁶. I also received much assistance from my cousins, Mary E. Farrar, V⁸⁰, and her sister, Mrs. Artie M. Farrar-Flack, V⁸¹. I also had access to a brief sketch written by Capt. Wm. M. Farrar, IV²⁴, which was the base of most of the outlines used by this family since the Civil War. Others who contributed much data were L. R. Farrar, V¹⁰⁷, of Millersburg, Ohio; James McNall Farrar, VI⁰⁴, of New York City; Viola Ellen Farrar, VI¹², of Burbank, California. All of these contributed information about members of the family outside their immediate relatives. There were many others who contributed information but in a lesser degree, and to all of these we, who use this work, must express our appreciation. And we also owe our appreciation to Robert Wm. Farrar, VI¹³⁵, who furnished the printing shop and technical knowledge for publishing the work.

CALVIN LYLE FARRAR

November 18, 1947

INTRODUCTION

ORIGIN OF THE NAME

The name Farrar, formerly Ferrer or Ferrier, came from the Latin word "Ferrum", meaning iron. When it was first used as a name for a man or a family is shrouded in antiquity. In ancient times a man had but one name, what we call his first name, or given name. But when there were several of the same name in a community another name was added, sometimes only a descriptive, as James Small, John Brown, or Peter Fearless. Often the surname came from his trade or occupation, such as Smith, Silversmith, or Wainright, or his place of residence would be used as a name. Thus if Tom lived in a meadow, and John by a river they would be known as Tom Mead and John Banks. So it is quite probable that as soon as "Iron" became known as that new substance that was being used for weapons and tools instead of stone and bronze, that some men became known as "Ironworkers", or in Latin "Ferrerii". There are many Italians today bearing the name of Ferrera, and among the Spanish and Portuguese, Ferrero. The name was carried into France by the Romans and from there into England, where a man who puts iron shoes on horses was known as a "Ferrier", or "Farrier".

Due to the lack of education in letters the name went thru many changes, the first vowel was often changed to an "a", and the final "r" often to an "h" or "w", so that the name was Farrah or Farrow. Sometimes it was shortened to Farra, and even Farr. One family even spelled it as "Pharier" and "Pharro", and it was not uncommon to find two or three brothers all using a different spelling. My immigrant ancestor spelled his name Farrar yet I found his eldest son's name in the tax lists as "Farrah", and the second son in the Army as "Farrow". I believe the gradual change of the vowel from "E" to "A" was caused by the English habit of placing the accent on the second syllable. You will note that it is easy to give the short "e" sound, in Ferrer, with the accent on the first syllable, but when you put the accent on the second syllable the sound of the vowels tends to broaden to "a". I am in favor of preserving the spelling of the original root of a word, thus showing its original meaning and some of its history, whenever possible. For that reason I would like to see the name spelled "Ferrar" thus showing the root of the word for "Iron" in the first syllable. When the first of the name went to England it was "de Ferreriis," which was at once shortened to "de Ferrers." After one hundred or more years many families began to

drop the "de", but some of the Earls retained it for fully 600 years, but about that time it was dropped entirely and the name became "Ferrers," and some time later the final "s" was dropped and it is almost always spelled in England today as "Farrar."

ORIGIN OF THE FAMILY

Soon after the Romans abandoned their rule over the British Isles the Northmen, sometimes called Norsemen, from Scandinavia made periodical foraging raids on the British Isles and all along the western coast of Europe. The practice had probably been going on for centuries, but during the Roman occupation it was not very profitable, and there was not much record of it until about the fifth century. But from then on for several hundred years there was a constant recurrence of it. These Northmen were the hardiest race in Europe at that time. They had to be to survive in their own land. They were daring seamen, and trained warriors in those days of physical combat. Man for man they were better fighters than the southerners. Their land was bleak and not very productive. The winters were long and terrible. The summers would grow good crops but they were short. Very little of their country was cultivable, as the most of it was either mountainous, or covered with dense forests which at that time were of no value. Those who lived in the mountains made a living by hunting and trapping, those along the coast by fishing and foraging on their neighbors. It was only in the valleys that there was a farming population such as was found in the southern countries.

As a rule the Northmen were successful in their raids and went home laden with booty, taken by the might of their swords and spears. After a time groups of them conceived the idea of staying in those milder climates and seized the most attractive sites along the coasts and drove out the original owners. A large number of them finally congregated along the coast of Northern France and drove out all the French. Gradually this region became known as Normandie, the home of the Northmen, and the inhabitants were called Normans.

However the French did not give up easily and there was almost continual warfare between the Normans and French, but the Normans were successful in holding onto the lands they had seized. Finally

one clever French king conceived the idea of making peace with them and getting some of them into his own army. Probably too, he wanted to do a little foraging, or perhaps the Germans were encroaching on his eastern borders. So he sent word to the ruler of the Normans suggesting an alliance and offering some concessions to them and asked for a conference. The Normans came to the conference and an agreement was worked out by which they were to hold title to the lands they occupied and were to join the forces of the king. As a guarantee of good faith the king demanded that the Norman should kneel, swear allegiance, and kiss the king's foot. The Norman said, "I will make the oath. But a Norman kneels to no man. However, I will kiss the king's foot." Thereupon he stepped up to the throne, quickly grasped the king's ankles, stood him on his head and kissed the heel of his shoe. Then he righted the king, set him back on his throne and said, "It is done". The king, being a clever man and needing bold fighting men, took no offense and accepted this rough homage.

It was from this bold race of Normans that the Farrar family of England originated. Therefore, our family runs back about 200 years in America, about 700 years in England, and an unknown number of centuries in Normandie, to the Scandinavian peninsula, perhaps to the dark forests and rocky fjords of Norway. There are no records dating before the Norman Invasion of England, and further speculation seems futile.

Among those Normans in the middle of the eleventh century was one known as Gualkaline de Ferreriis, a lord, or master, over the iron-workers. He had an iron mine, smelter and foundry, and was a man of wealth and power. What his title or rank was called has not been recorded. Like all the nobility in those times he was also a soldier, and in the Great Duke's invasion it is recorded that he commanded a "Troop of Horse". Probably his command was about equal to a Colonel of Cavalry in our times.

The name Gualkaline was quite common in those times, but it appears that it was not pronounced as we modern Americans would. The "G" was aspirated, sort of combination of G and H, which resembles our "W". In England it gradually became Walkaline, later Walt, or Walter. Some families retained the "H" sound and it became Hughie and Hugh. Others retained the guttural sound of the "G" and shortened the name to Guy.

It seems that our Walkaline was a favorite of the Great Duke William, and went along on the invasion. A son, Henry, also went along and was later appointed one of the Commissioners to establish the

Norman Government over the English. His name is in the lists of "Battle Abbey", giving the names of the officers of the invader, and it is also shown in Dugdale's "Baronage", Burke's "Peerage" and other authorities on genealogy. A reproduction of his "Coat of Arms" is shown as frontispiece, and is described further on page 15.

It seems that the father, Walkeline must have returned to Normandie, as his name does not appear again in English history. Probably his business and home meant more to him than the prospects of life in a foreign country. But Henry was soon made a peer known as Sir Henry de Ferreriis, Earl of Groby, and was assigned to Tutbury Castle, so that he was often referred to as "Lord of Tutbury". The spelling of his name was often shortened, even in his time, to Ferrers, but some members of his tribe retained the Norman spelling for nearly 400 years, but after that it was universally shortened and the "de" omitted.

Henry had a son who was created Earl of Derby after the death of his father at Tutbury Castle in 1089. Whether there were other offspring I have not learned, but there probably were as the name soon spread thruout England. The title of Earl of Derby was lost by the eighth earl, also a Robert. But his son John was created Baron Ferrers of Chartley in 1299. At the same time it appears that the title of Earl of Groby ran down thru the family for hundreds of years. In 1688 the Lady Ann Ferrers of the house of Groby married the thirteenth Lord Ferrers of Chartley. They lived at Baddesley Clinton, a Manor of the Ferrers of Groby since 1497, and in 1892 this manor was still in the possession of their descendants altho the Barony had been lost. A large book has been written by the Rev. Henry Norris describing this family and the manor, church and hall. It shows that thirteen generations of the Farrars owned it prior to the death of Marmion Ferrar in 1884. This of course is only one branch of the English Ferrars, and is shown only to prove the continuous line of the family from the time of the Norman Conquest to the present. The genealogical division of the library of New York City, as well as the library of the Utah Historical Society of Salt Lake City, have numerous volumes on the genealogy and history of the Ferrars of England, and anyone who desires to pursue the matter further would do well to consult both of these libraries.

It appears that the first Farrar to come to America was one William Farrar, son of Nicholas Farrar, a London merchant. He arrived in a brig (the Neptune) in September, 1618, and his descendants are scattered over the southern states. Another of the name settled in Massachusetts in 1635, and more followed him there about 1640. Still others

came at later intervals, and one or two families were in New Jersey prior to 1700. A brief outline of some of these families will be given in the appendix hereto.

COAT OF ARMS

In the days when battles were fought with sword and spear each warrior carried a shield. In earliest times these were of wood or heavy rawhide. When steel became common of course they were made of thin iron, or steel. When knights were fully clothed in their battle armor with visor down over the face it was impossible for them to distinguish friend from enemy. Hence the custom arose of placing an emblem on the shield which the allies might recognize. This was worn so much of the time that it became known as a "Coat of Arms", and often was passed on from father to the eldest son among the nobles. When the younger son of a knight married into another noble family he often divided his shield and had his father's "Arms" on one half and his bride's on the other half, and his son and even grandson might have three or four emblems in miniature on his shield, but they still maintained their family name. However in England, as a rule, a "Coat of Arms" remained in the family as long as the title from which it sprang was maintained.

Hence the Farrars in England have many different emblems, all of which are entirely right and proper. Most of them kept the emblem of three or six horse shoes on the shield and one on the crest, with some additional ornament. Some few, however, got entirely away from the horse shoes.

Later on it became common also to emblazon a family motto on the shield which was considered a part of the Coat of Arms. The Farrars of England have displayed several family mottoes, two of which refer to the original idea of iron. One was, "*In ferrum pro libertate ruebant*". This can be translated as, "They rushed against steel for the sake of liberty". Another used many years was, "*Ferre Va Firme*". This means, "with iron he goes safely (firmly)", or as it probably refers to a horse could be read, "A shod horse goes safely".

As related above the first Farrar to remain in England was Henry De Ferrers, born in Normandy. His shield bears six horse shoes on a dark field, as shown at frontispiece. The shield of his son Robert is

shown at page 17. This shows the Farrar arms on the left half and his wife's on the right. Neither bears any motto. Opposite page 18 is shown the Arms of Sir Edward Ferrers, Baron of Chartley. He was born in 1790 and died in 1830. His wife was the Lady Harriet Ferrers, daughter of the Earl of Groby. These two Farrar families had separated many, many years before and each retained the six horse shoes. So this shield bears the two Arms of Ferrers of Chartley, and two of Arms of the Earls of Groby, and one other, not learned.

It should be noted that the first shield bore the six shoes arranged horizontally, three across the top, then two and then one at bottom. This arrangement was carried down to the present by many families. Another arrangement used by many carried either three or six shoes on a diagonal band running down from the upper left, as you face the shield, to the lower right. These carried the motto, "Ferre va Firme". One of them, with embellishments which were never on a shield, is shown on Title page. With this is shown a crest composed of a horse shoe with the heel up, and an open wing on each side.

Another bearing the name "Jon Farrar" is shown opposite page 19. I was not able to learn the date of this shield, but gathered that it was about three hundred years ago. It is a very plain shield, bearing three shoes on a curved band in the usual position, with the letter A attached to the heel of the middle shoe. The description did not explain the meaning of the letter.

FIRST FARRARS IN ENGLAND

I have been unable to trace the English ancestry of my first American ancestor. There are several families in America who have a full line of their ancestry back to the original in England. It is a commonly accepted fact in England that all the Farrars, of whatever method of spelling, are descendants of the Gualkaline de Ferreriis who came from Normandy and whose son, Henry, became one of the English nobility. But I have been unable to connect my family with any of the English families. However, I will give one line of the family from the invasion down to a few years back, just to show the difficulty of tracing a family back through such an extent of time. Frequently it happened that there was no son to carry on the name and title so that the eldest daughter carried the name to her husband. Of course the blood of



Arms of Robert de Ferrers, son of Sir Henry the founder of the family in England. Copied from a window in Baddesley-Clinton, a Manor of the Farrars from 1490 to the present. The inscription reads: *Robert de Ferrers, Earl of Ferrers in Normandie and Lord of Tutbury in England and His wife.*

the Farrars runs through such a family just the same as where a male had carried on the line.

As already stated one Gualkaline de Ferreriis, a Lord of the iron workers and mines in Normandy, went to England with the Great Duke, William, and a son went with him. Apparently the father returned to Normandy but the son remained and became a Lord of England. I will start with him but omit some generations whose lives seem unimportant:

Sir Henry de Ferrers, came into England in 1066. Was Lord of Tutbury Castle. Helped establish the Norman rule.

Sir Robert de Ferrers, became Earl of Derby in 1138.

Sir Robert de Ferrers, Eighth Earl of Derby had trouble with the king and lost the title in 1266.

His son, John de Ferrers, was made Baron Ferrers of Chartley in 1299.

Sir William de Ferrers, 6th Baron Ferrers of Chartley, died without a son in 1450, and the title went with his daughter to her husband, a Devereaux, who took also the name Baron Ferrers of Chartley. However, the seniority of the Ferrers went to Sir Thomas de Ferrers, Earl of Groby, of Tamworth Castle. I could not learn where his family line divided from the Chartley line. The title, Earl of Groby continued in his descendants for two hundred and thirty years longer when the following Ferrers was Earl; Sir John de Ferrers of Tamworth, died in 1680 without a son to carry on the title. His only son, Humphrey Ferrers, died before his father and left no son, but a daughter, Ann, who married Robert Shirley, son of the 13th Baron de Ferrers of Chartley, who then became Earl of Groby and Marquis of Townshend, and was called Sir Robert de Ferrers. On the death of Sir John, above, the seniority of the Ferrers went (1680), to Sir Henry Ferrers, 6th Lord of Baddesley-Clinton.

GENEALOGY OF THE HOUSE OF BADDESLEY-CLINTON

This manor was a very old castle and dates back to Saxon days when one Badd, a Saxon, built a castle in an opening (or ley), in the forest. Later a man named Clinton obtained the property and added his family name to the lands. Shortly before 1500 it was owned by one Nicholas Broome, whose daughter, Constance, married Sir Edward Ferrers in 1497. On the death of her father in 1517 the estate went to Sir Edward. His genealogy follows:

Sir Thomas Ferrers, of Tamworth Castle, Earl of Groby, became head of family in 1450. His offspring:

Sir William Ferrers, Earl of Groby.

Sir Henry Ferrers, second son of Sir William.

Sir Edward Ferrers, knight, 1470-1535, who married Constance Brome and inherited Baddesley-Clinton.

Sir Henry Ferrers, died before his father, leaving a son:

Sir Edward Ferrers, inherited from his grandfather in 1535.

Sir Henry (the Antiquary), 1549-1633.

Sir Edward Ferrers, 1585-1650.

Sir Henry Ferrers, 1616-1682. On death of John Ferrers of Tamworth in 1680, he became head of the family. (See Sir John.)

Sir George Ferrers, 1647-1712.

Sir Edward Ferrers, 1678-1729.

Sir Thomas Ferrers, 1713-1760.

Sir Edward Ferrers, died 1794.

Sir Edward Ferrers, 1765-1795.

Sir Edward Ferrers, 1790-1830, Baron of Chartly. In 1813 he married Lady Harriett Ferrers, eldest daughter of Marquis of Townshend, Earl Groby. Here the two lines of Ferrers meet which had diverged in 1450.

Marmion Edward Ferrers, 1813-1844. He inherited the seniority of two lines of Ferrers, but for some reason lost the barony of his father and became a civilian. See Coat of Arms on opposite page.

There are many volumes dealing with heraldry which can be found in libraries in our large cities which will give a full description of our coat of arms, and many volumes of genealogy of the Farrars of England, which may be studied by anyone seeking more detail of these matters but are out of place in a work of this kind.



Arms of Edward Ferrers, Baron of Chartley, who married the Lady Harriett Ferrers, eldest daughter and heir of the Earl of Groby who was also Marquis of Townshend. The bride was also a descendant of the houses of Devereau and of Shirley. Therefore this shield shows two arms of Ferrers, as well as two quarters showing nine diamonds and two other emblems which were not identified. This union of families took place in 1813.



This is the shield of John Farrar, which was found among the Arms of the Farrars, altho the name was spelled in ancient way. It was not identified further but probably is between 300 and 500 years old. Note the letter "A" attached to the heel of the central shoe.

THE FARRARS

of Washington County, Pennsylvania

FIRST GENERATION

NOTE—For convenience in finding the description of different members they will be treated by generations, each given a Roman numeral. Thus, the first generation of the family in America, is given the numeral "I.", the next will be "II.", etc. Each person in every generation will also have an Arabic numeral, which has no significance as to age or importance, but merely an identifying number so the party can be readily found. However, I have endeavored to place them in the order of the birth of their father as nearly as possible.

- I¹ JAMES FARRAR. This is the first of my family to come to America. Neither the names of his parents, nor the place and date of his birth have been preserved. John Cory, who married his granddaughter, Mary, and who had lived in the same county with him and knew him well, related to William M. Farrar (IV²¹), that James Farrar was an Englishman and his wife Welsh. William M. recorded this in his memoirs of the family, and a daughter-in-law, who died in 1849, gave the same information.

The date when he arrived in America has not been established. When a man migrates to a new country to establish his home there he usually has some strong reason for picking any particular place. As a rule he has either heard frequently of the advantages of the place through a number of friends who have preceded him, or he has some relatives already established there. As we do not know from what part of England he came we know nothing of any friends who may have preceded him. But there is evidence of a large number of Farrars (in several different spellings), in New Jersey many years before James Farrar arrived there. Some were in Southern New Jersey before 1700. One George Farrar was in Central New Jersey (Monmouth County), in 1732. A Peter Farrar sold land to Samuel Bowne in Somerset County in 1772, and the same man signed a petition to the governor of the colony in 1779. This was after the death of Peter, the son of James Farrar, as he died in 1776. This man may have been a brother of our James. At least it is very likely that he was a relative, as James lived in Somerset County before moving to Flemington in 1756, and

James named one of his sons "Peter." These facts, taken together, indicate that James Farrar had relatives in New Jersey before he arrived there, and probably that Peter was one of them.

James K. Farrar, in writing to his brother relative to his investigations of the family history stated, "James Farrar and a brother, William, came to America together, but William soon went to Canada where he remained." He did not state the source of this information and I could find nothing to substantiate it. William M. Farrar made quite an investigation of family history, and he was 25 years old when his grandmother (daughter-in-law of James) died, and he made no mention of any brother.

It seems most likely that James was born about 1720 or soon after. One of his children was born in 1747, and that might not have been the first. He must have come from a fairly well-to-do family, for a journey to America in those days was an expensive undertaking, and a young man could hardly have accumulated enough to make the trip without assistance.

The first recorded evidence of his presence in America was recently found in the diary of the minister of the Dutch Reformed Church of Harlingen, New Jersey, where the following entry was found:

"May 24, 1747. Baptized Sara, daughter of James Farra and Sinthee Miller." As I have explained heretofore, in colonial days our name was spelled in many different ways, generally according to the way the writer thought it ought to be and not according to the way the subject spelled it. Thus in those times the assessor, the minister, or the clerk of the military might all have a different spelling for the name of one man. And in those days ministers were appointed more on their piety and persuasive attainments than their education in letters. And in this case it is evident that the good man was making a special identification of the mother by giving her maiden name, and merely thought it unnecessary and superfluous to add also her husband's name. This Harlingen is in Somerset County, but it is only about twelve miles from Flemington, in Hunterdon County, where this couple settled in 1756, and it is the same county where the Peter Farrar, above mentioned, was living until near the close of the Revolution. It has long been recorded that the given name of James' wife was Cynthia, and her youngest son (Samuel 11⁷) named his fifth daughter Cynthia, and her grandson (Andrew 111²⁴) also named his fifth child Cynthia. This I consider sufficient to establish as a fact that our ancestor James (I¹) was in Harlingen, New Jersey, before May 24, 1747.

The above quoted minister's entry is the first and only record I have discovered giving the family name of our ancestor's wife, and I have found nothing further about her family. The most that has been recorded of her was furnished by John Cory (who married a granddaughter), who said that she was Welsh, that she raised six sons and "several" daughters. She must have been a good woman, for her six sons were men of whom any mother should be proud.

The next authentic record of our ancestor was found in Snell's History of Hunterdon and Somerset Counties of New Jersey, published in 1881 by Everts & Peck, of Philadelphia. In this work appears the following at page 188:

In 1756, Samuel Fleming and Thomas Lowrey settled at what is now called "Flemington", around whom clustered Phillip Kase, George Creed, (the first physician of the place), Joseph Smith, John Haviland, Thomas Hunt, Robert Burgess, Wm. Norcross and James Farrar".

Also at page 325, among names of the early settlers of Flemington, appears the name, James Farrar. And again at page 327 it relates that James Farrar purchased a lot of three and a half acres just north of Lowrey's store, on which he built a residence and blacksmith shop. This history contains a map of the town of Flemington, originally made in 1767 and another made in 1822 (see copy at page 22), which shows the site of Lowrey's storehouse on the west side of Main Street just opposite the old Fleming Hotel. The Presbyterian Church was built next north of the Fleming Hotel, and the present church is on the same site. Therefore directly across Main Street from the Presbyterian Church is the site of the Farrar home and shop. Lowrey's store was used as a storehouse for army supplies during the Revolution, so has a historical interest and can be readily located, and the lot where it was located is generally known as the James Brodhead Tract.

The Farrar tract was acquired by one Isaac Passand about 1785, and some time after 1800 it went to the Capner family. But no record can be found in the recorder's files of any deed to James Farrar, or from him to Passand; neither is there any deed on file in the Registry of Colonial Deeds at the capitol, Trenton. In April, 1937, I received a letter from a genealogist of Flemington, New Jersey, who told me there was a very old stone house on the Farrar tract which might have been built by our ancestor; that there was no record in the town or county as to who had built it nor when it was built. The owner at that time was John W. Dean, a man of 84, who had lived there a long time. Between that time and 1941, this Dean died and the property

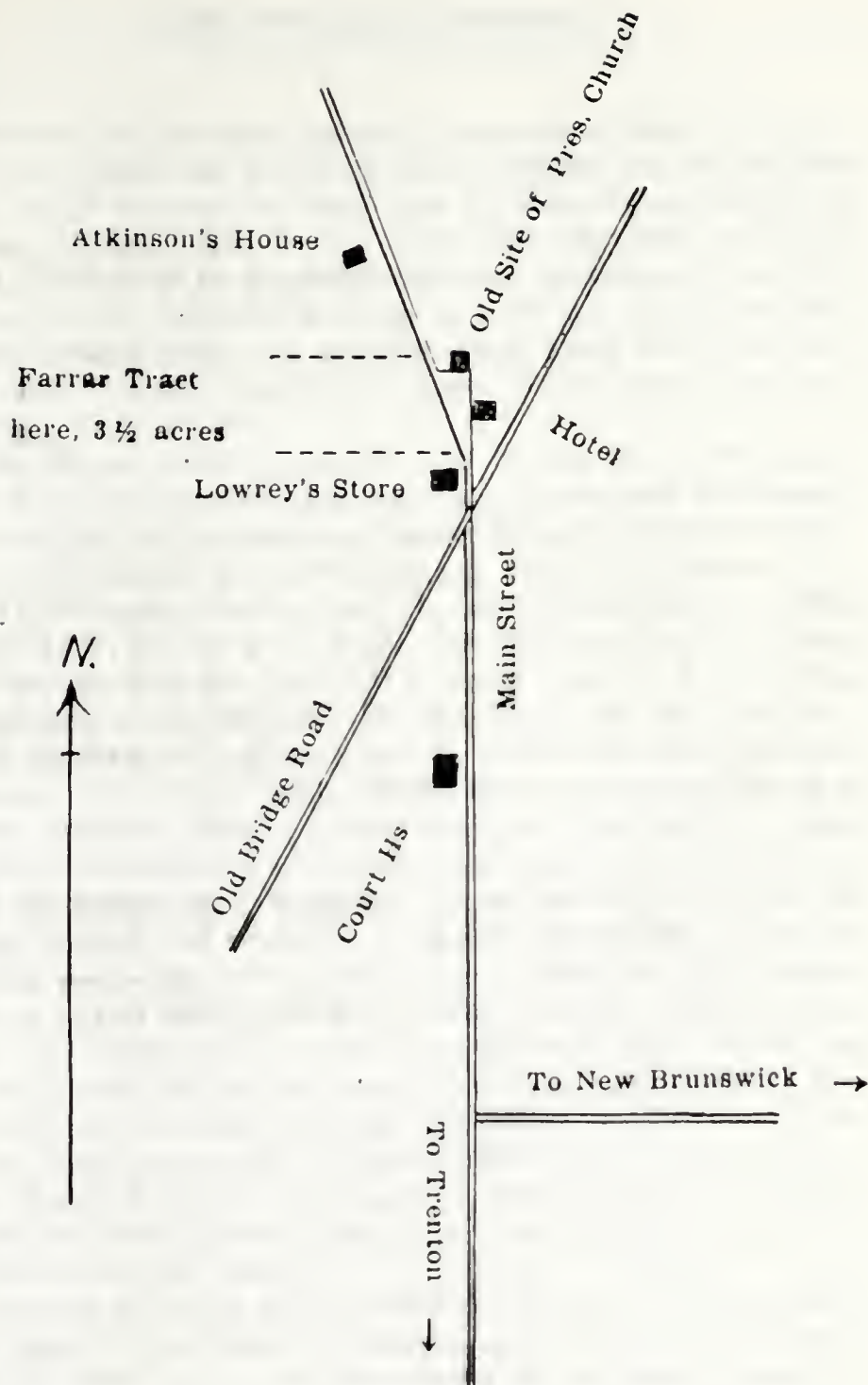
was sold. An abstractor searched the title for the purchaser, but could find no record of any ownership prior to that of Passand, beginning in 1785. In colonial times it was not required to have deeds recorded. They were generally kept by the purchaser and turned over to the next owner. It was about 1790 when registration was begun in New Jersey and many never brought in old deeds. The law there now is that a chain of title, or possession for 65 years constitutes a title, so probably the Farrar deeds will never turn up. However there is now no question that he owned that property from 1756 to 1775, and probably until 1785.

His eldest son went to Northampton County, Pennsylvania, and was in the assessor's lists there for 1786, and in the census of 1790. His fifth son, Andrew, was at the same place and married there either in 1785 or '86, and his youngest son was married in New Jersey in 1793, I believe it was at Flemington. The three younger sons left Northampton County for Western Pennsylvania in January 1788. From all this it would seem that the family left Flemington about 1785, but there is no positive evidence that the father went to Northampton County. On the other hand, John Cory related long afterwards that the first James died in Sussex County, New Jersey, as a very old man. A search has been made of church and cemetery records in Sussex and adjoining counties, but no evidence was obtained of his having died in that county. In those days many persons were buried on their own farms or in private cemeteries, and no records were kept of such.

William McFerron Farrar (IV²⁴) made quite a study of this family's history and left a sketch to his only daughter, which I had the privilege to examine. He was born in 1824 and was 25 years of age when his grandmother died. She was the wife of the fifth son of James (I¹), and no doubt William McFerron had heard her speak often of her husband's parents. William McFerron also was acquainted with John Cory, who married Mary (III¹⁰), a granddaughter of James (I¹), and John Cory gave him the following facts about this ancestor:

"That James, I¹, was English and his wife was of Welsh blood; that they lived in Sussex County, New Jersey, when Cory knew them; that they had six sons and 'some daughters', (no names given); that James, I¹, died in Sussex County, 'as a very old man'; that the Cory family came to Ohio from Sussex County, N. J."

It appears to me that this information is reliable. It is corroborated in part by a statement made to William McFerron Farrar by Asa Farrar (V⁹), who was born in 1845, and probably received the



This map was made from field notes in possession of the County Surveyor of Hunterdon County, N. J., in 1822, and was based on the original survey made in 1767. It shows the main streets of the town of Flemington, N. J. as they were then and are today.

information from his father, who was a grandson of Richard (II⁵). At any rate, it came from a different source than the statement of John Cory, and as Asa was only four years old when the grandmother of William McFerron died, it could hardly have come from her. Therefore I consider it as an independent statement corroborating John Cory. It was given to William McFerron in 1878, and was to the effect that his (Asa's) great, great grandfather was James Farrar, an immigrant from England, who lived in Sussex County, New Jersey, and died there when very old.

We have no definite record of when he sold out in Flemington, New Jersey, and left that place, but from the few facts which appear to be reliable we can surmise a considerable part of his life history. It is established that he was in Harlingen, New Jersey, prior to 1747, and started raising a family there. That in 1756 he removed to Flemington and became one of the founders of that town. It will be shown later that his eldest son, James (II²), moved across the Delaware into Pennsylvania about 1784 or 1785. His second and third sons were lost in the Battle of Long Island in 1776. Two of his younger sons were preparing to move to Western Pennsylvania, at least they started in January, 1788. It is known that the elder James paid taxes on a house and lot in Flemington in 1775, but further records could not be found. It is also known that a blacksmith in those days had a strenuous life and at the age of 65 or more it seems quite probable that he felt like retiring. As his sons were already gone, or about to go, to another state, it appears that an old man, wishing to retire, would go to the home of a daughter if one were living near him. And I believe that is what he did. We have the name of only one daughter, Sarah, born in 1747, but John Cory said there were others. In early days, Sussex County took in almost all of Northern New Jersey, and it has since been divided so that it is now part of three counties. I have had a search made in the present county seat of Sussex County, but no records of this ancestor were found.

William McFerron Farrar related that he had found a record in the capitol of New Jersey of payments made to our ancestor, James (I¹), for work done for the Army during the Revolution. Preston W. (V⁵²), stated that he had seen a record in the same capitol for payments made by the Army to James Farrar during the same period.

A publication by J. H. Beers & Co., entitled, "Commemorative Biographical Record of Washington County, Pennsylvania," issued in 1893 has the following (at page 1819):

"The Farrar family in Washington County, Penna., are descended from James Farrar, who at the commencement of the Revolutionary War resided in Hunterdon County, N. J., where he and his eldest son, James, did blacksmith's work for the American Army during its operations in that State."

This publication has been accepted as authoritative by the people of Pennsylvania ever since its publication in 1893. William McFerron, above, was a scholar and a lawyer, was a captain in the Civil War, and spent a great deal of time delving into the history of his ancestors and the early settlers of Pennsylvania, and knew many of them personally. He was a man of 25 when his Grandmother Farrar died (she was daughter-in-law of this ancestor) and had talked with her frequently about these ancestors. She was born in 1766, so was ten years old when the Revolution started.

My father was 13 years old when his grandmother (the same person as William McFerron's) died and he also had often talked with her about his ancestors. Preston W. Farrar (V⁵²) had lived several years in Philadelphia when a young man and had access to records that I have never seen, and he was also a scholar and I have no doubt that he actually found the record referred to above. Further corroboration of the Army work of this ancestor was found in Crumrine's History of Washington County, Pennsylvania, published by Judge Boyd Crumrine in 1882, which has ever since been accepted as an accurate record of the matter related therein. At page 929, giving the Biography of Judge John Farrar (IV²²), is found the following:

"The Farrar family of this County are descended from James Farrar, who at the beginning of the Revolutionary War resided in Hunterdon County, N. J. He had six sons, James, John, Peter, Richard, Andrew, and Samuel. The oldest son, James, was an ariny blacksmith, and with his father worked for the American Army during its operations in New Jersey. The sons, John and Peter, were soldiers in Washington's Army and were both killed at the Battle of Long Island, Aug. 27, 1776."

My father told me when I was a small boy that his grandmother had told him that three of her husband's brothers had been soldiers during the Revolution, that her father-in-law had done work for the Army, and that her husband, when only 14 years old, had worked for a contractor supplying the Army and had driven a team in hauling such supplies.

All this evidence, together with family traditions which have been handed down, prove conclusively that our ancestor James was a true patriot and was a strong supporter of the cause of American independence.

One thing stands out quite clearly in this brief outline of his life. He must have been a man of sterling character and with a true

American outlook. His four sons, who survived him, all became respected citizens and leaders in their community. It is a pity that there is no monument marking his grave, but today there are hundreds of his descendants scattered all over the United States, all sturdy Americans of the highest loyalty to the American ideals of life.

One other family legend must be discarded, although it is of no importance. It has been related by all the family historians that this James Farrar settled first at Jugtown, New Jersey, and lived there during the Revolutionary War. The fact is that there was no such place during his lifetime. Jugtown was a nickname for a settlement of railroad laborers who were engaged in building a tunnel through Musconetcong Mountain, in the western part of Hunterdon County, for the Lehigh Valley Railroad. There were no railroads built in America until after James Farrar had passed away. The work on that tunnel lasted several years and a small settlement sprang up at the western end of the tunnel. The tunnel workers were mostly Irish and as there were no saloons nearby where they could buy liquor by the drink they brought it home in jugs. As they seldom returned an empty jug, the settlement was soon littered with jugs, and was given the name of Jugtown. I could not learn that it ever had a post office, and later the place became known as West Portal, and even today the mail for its residents is distributed from a nearby town called Valley. But when William McFerron Farrar was a boy, Jugtown was probably more widely known than any other settlement in that county. We should say it was more notorious than noted. As Flemington is about 15 or 18 miles distant, some early historian may have related that James Farrar settled near Jugtown, and others later took it as his residence.

I regret that I am not able to give the names of all the daughters of James and Cyuthia Farrar. The names of the six sons were carefully preserved by the family, but the only daughter whose name I discovered, was found in a church record. This daughter was baptized in 1747. The eldest son became a father in 1772, therefore, as early marriages were the rule in those days, I believe he was born about 1750, and therefore was younger than the daughter. All the names of the children known to me are as follows:

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| II ¹ Sara, or Sarah (?). | II ⁵ Richard. |
| II ² James. | II ⁶ Andrew. |
| II ³ John. | II ⁷ Samuel. |
| II ⁴ Peter. | |

(See second generation following.)

Second Generation

- II¹ SARA FARRAR, daughter of James (I¹), born at Harlingen, Somerset County, New Jersey, about May 1, 1747. This name was not mentioned in any of the sketches made by members of the family. It was found for me by a searcher in Trenton, New Jersey, among the memoris of the minister of the Dutch Reformed Church of Harlingen, New Jersey, and consisted only in the following data: "May 24, 1747. Baptized Sara, daughter of James Farra and Sinthee Miller." I have noted among notices of Baptisms during colonial times, that when it is the first child of the couple it is so noted in the diary, or record. Therefore, I believe that this was not the first daughter of this couple. As related in the history of this child's father, one of his grandsons-in-law (John Cory), stated to several persons that the couple had "some" daughters." However this is the only record of any daughter which I was able to locate, and the only record of her.
- II² JAMES FARRAR, son of James (I¹), born at Harlingen, New Jersey, probably about 1750. His family moved to Flemington, Hunterdon County, in 1756. He learned the blacksmith trade in his father's shop in Flemington. The Rev. William Frazier's Diary, which was published under the title of "The Three Parishes" (which were situated in the northern part of Hunterdon County), running from 1769 to 1795, contained this entry: "May 17, 1772. Baptized Delia, first child of James and Margaret Farrar, of Bethlehem."

Bethlehem is a settlement about ten miles north from Flemington. That is the only record of this man's residence there, and the only data I have found on his wife, merely that her name was Margaret. My father left some notes on the family, written about 1865, which stated that this James was a blacksmith for the Revolutionary Army during its operations in New Jersey, that he removed to Lower Mt. Bethel Township, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, which is just across the Delaware and a little north from Flemington, that he lived there the rest of his life, and that his descendants "still live there."

The assessor's returns for Lower Mt. Bethel Township for 1785 do not list any Farrar, or similar name. But the returns for 1786 show this entry. "James Farrah, blacksmith, 1 cow" (no land mentioned). The returns for 1788 show the same name. I could not find the assessor's returns for 1790. However the Census of 1790 (for the same

township), has the following entry: "Ferra, James: 2 males over 16, 1 male under 16, 4 females (all ages, including head of family)". This indicates that James then had two sons and three daughters, providing his wife was still living. This is the last record I have been able to find on this member of the family. His name was not found again in the census returns, nor assessor's record, for that township. I searched the census report for 1800 for several other counties where I thought he might have migrated, without result. I could not search the census record for the entire state, as the names were not arranged in alphabetical order, but were listed by townships. This leaves two alternatives: either that he and both sons died without further male issue, or that the whole family removed to some other state and left no record with their relatives who went to Washington County. My father's notes, mentioned above, had also this item, "Died at Mt. Bethel, Northampton County, Pennsylvania. See Presbytery of Newton, Synod of New Jersey." I corresponded with the clerk of the Presbytery of Newton and was informed that in 1819 the church of Lower Mt. Bethel consolidated with Upper Mt. Bethel and that all its records had been lost.

I have had a search made of Northampton County records by an experienced searcher and no trace of the Farrars could be found after 1790. My belief is that the father died soon after 1790 and that the family moved back across the Delaware to New Jersey. The census records for a large part of New Jersey were destroyed by fire and therefore a search in that state is very uncertain. I was handed an item from the records of New Jersey Wills which stated:

Will of Benjamin Opdycke, Hunterdon County, dated October 22, 1806.
Mentions a daughter, Margaret Farrow. File 2266 J.

It occurred to me that this might be the wife of this James Farrar (II²). We know that his wife was a Margaret and that she probably was born and raised in New Jersey. If her husband died in 1790 and she still had some children to raise it would be the logical thing to return to her home locality.

William M. Farrar (IV²⁴) stated in his memoirs of the family that this James and his wife lived the rest of their lives near Lower Mt. Bethel and were buried there. His grandmother and all her people lived in that vicinity, and he was 25 years old when she died, so he should have known the facts. And this agrees with my father's notes, who also had talked with his grandmother about the family when he was about 13 years old. But I have examined all the lists of known

burials and church yards in that vicinity and there is no record of the burial of any Farrar. However in those days many were buried on their own land, or the lands of friends or relatives and in time these graves were forgotten and obliterated.

The list of this couple's children cannot be given in full, but I have assigned numbers to five children so that if they are discovered later they can be recorded in proper sequence:

- III¹ Delia.
- III² A son.
- III³ A daughter.
- III⁴ A son.
- III⁵ A daughter.

See page 36.

- II^a JOHN FARRAR, son of James (I¹). Born probably at Harlingen, New Jersey, about 1751. Had married and had one daughter before the Revolution. He enlisted with his younger brother, Peter, and the two of them were lost in the Battle of Long Island, August 27, 1776, and their relatives never learned what happened to them. My father told me when I was about 12 years of age that he had heard that both were taken prisoner by the British and both died on the prison ship Jersey, where so many Americans died. Their sister-in-law, widow of Andrew (II^a) many years later related that after the close of the Revolution that John's widow and daughter had gone to Western Pennsylvania with some of her relatives and later to Ohio and remarried there to a man named Alcorn, and the daughter married a Henderson. A space is left for the offspring of this man in the hope that someone may discover her true name and history:

III^a A daughter, see page 36.

- II^b PETER FARRAR, son of James (I¹). Probably born at Flemington, New Jersey, late in the 1750s. With his brother, John, he enlisted in the Revolutionary Army and disappeared after the Battle of Long Island, August 27, 1776. As related above under John Farrar his relatives had no word of him and never knew whether the two were killed in battle or died on the infamous prison ship Jersey. He was unmarried.

I have learned that there was a Peter Farrar in Somerset County, New Jersey, who sold a tract of land to Samuel Bowne on June 5, 1772. And on May 31, 1779, the same name appeared on a petition to the Governor. It seems reasonable to suppose that this was the same man, and that he was a relative of the emigrant James, and that this

son of James was named in his honor. Many of the Revolutionary War records were lost in a great fire at the Capitol of New Jersey, and I do not know if the record of the service of these two brothers could be found, but the fact has been too well established by other evidence to be doubted.

- II⁵ RICHARD FARRAR, son of James (I¹). Born probably at Flemington, New Jersey. The date of his birth has not been recorded, but as early marriages were very common in those days, and his first son was born in 1781, it can be surmised that he was born about 1759 or '60. There is no record available as to whom he married, or her maiden name. It appears that he served for a time in the Revolutionary War, probably before he was married, and during one of the campaigns in Central New Jersey. My father, in his notes written prior to 1865, stated that his grandmother (sister-in-law of Richard) related that three of the Farrar sons were in the Revolution. I made inquiry of the War Department at Washington, D. C., and received the following letter in reply:

The records of the U. S. War Department Adjutant General show the following regarding the Revolutionary War service of Richard Farrow, of Hunterdon County, N. J.: RICHARD FARROW: Name appears with rank of Sergeant on a pay abstract of Capt. Cornelius Carhart's company, Hunterdon County Militia, in a regiment commanded by Col. Silvanus Seeley, Esq., at Elizabethtown. The year of service is not given, but the abstract shows that he served from March 4, to April 7, 35 days, in some year during the Revolutionary War period, at two shillings per day. Total amount of pay, 3£, 10s.

It has been definitely established that the elder James Farrar family was living at Flemington, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, from 1756 to about 1785. And I have shown above that during those times the name was spelled in a great many different ways, and the spellings of Farrow and Farrar were both used interchangeably by many families. I consider this sufficient evidence to establish the fact that this Richard Farrar was a soldier in the service of the Federal Government during the Revolutionary War.

It is not known when these Farrar sons removed from Flemington across the Delaware into Northampton County, Pennsylvania. It has been shown that the eldest son was on the assessor's rolls in Lower Mt. Bethel Township, the above county, in 1786. We do not know that Richard lived there for any considerable length of time. It was only about 40 or 45 miles from Flemington, and it may be that only two of the brothers lived at Mt. Bethel, James and Andrew. Andrew married there but another brother married in New Jersey a little later. However the two brothers, Richard and Andrew joined a party

of other young people and departed from Lower Mt. Bethel early in January 1788 and migrated to Washington County.

There Richard acquired a tract of land near Burgettstown on which he remained the rest of his life. I was unable to learn the date of his death, but from my father's notes I take it that he lived there a long time. The church records in that part of the county should show some record of his life and death, but I have been unable to obtain any such records. He had but two sons, one of whom left a long line of descendants who now are scattered over the entire western part of the United States. Their names are as follows:

III⁷ Peter.

III⁸ John.

See page 36.

II⁶ ANDREW FARRAR, son of James (I¹), was born December 28, 1766, at Flemington, New Jersey. It has always been reported in our family that this Andrew was a teamster, or was hauling supplies for the Revolutionary Army when he was but 14 years old. That would be about 1781. However no records can be found in the archives of the War Department, the State of New Jersey, or the State of Pennsylvania, showing that he was ever paid by any branch of any of these governments for any services in that war. It may be true that he did haul supplies, but it could have been for some contractor. Or the record of such service in New Jersey might have been lost in the great fire which destroyed so many records in New Jersey's capitol.

There has also been a legend, repeated over and over, that Andrew went to Long Island to visit his older brothers, then in the Army, just before the Battle of Long Island, which was on August 27, 1776, and was sent home by his older brother just as the battle started. This story was best told by Preston W. Farrar (V⁵²) (a great grandson), in his memoirs of the family written about 1890. It is not historically correct, but as told is a beautiful story, and as such is well worth preserving here. Preston White Farrar was a school teacher, a doctor of medicine, and a scholar. Here is his story.

"My Great-Great Grandfather in the direct line is little more than a name to me—like a far distant object on the landscape he is scarcely discernable from the surrounding haze. A small farmer and country blacksmith, middle aged at the time of the Revolution, and charged in the State of New Jersey records with receipt of pay for a short period of War service. And, with this biographical flashlight he disappeared with all his belongings—and all knowledge concerning him—except a son, Andrew Farrar who come into the light 300 miles westward, in Cherry Valley,

Washington County, Pennsylvania, as the head of a large family—and who, growing garrulous with age, broke the stony silence of his ancestry by telling a story of his early life to my father, (his grandson), who repeated it to me many years afterwards. His story was substantially this:

Two older brothers were soldiers in Washington's Army. His mother, hearing in the late summer of 1777, that the Army had come near enough to their home to make the venture practicable, packed an outfit of supplies, mostly clothing, and putting Andrew, a third son, on a horse, sent him to find his brothers and deliver the goods. Upon his arrival in camp he found that a battle had just been fought—our Army worsted, and one brother missing. He stayed over night with his remaining brother and next day followed him to where he was on guard duty outside the camp, remaining with him until along in the afternoon, when he became an eye witness of an attack by the British on a part of the American line. The boy—thrilled with excitement—the soldier brother apparently indifferent from deep grief and despondency—until the increasing roar and smoke cloud showed the battle growing fiercer and coming nearer—he turned to the boy and said, "Andy, this is no place for you. Get to your horse as fast as you can and heel it for home".

And this is the end of the story. Not much of a story but a whole chapter of family history. I have analyzed the tale and find abundant cause for its regrettable omissions. It is the story as a Grandfather should tell it to his small grandson. Why burden the child's mind with details for which he neither cares, nor understands. Hence there are no dates—nothing geographical—nothing historical—no pointings of the compass—no details of the journey—no mention of the weary miles or days. There were others of course. A convoy of other messengers from other homes to other soldiers. But the wise old story-teller puts this all out of sight. Just a picture of home love, and care, and the starting of the journey—then another of "Battle's Magnificent Array"—then a third and last—of fear, and flight, through "miles upon end, with only the stars for my guide, and only the night for my friend".

I have found that all family legends generally have some basis in facts, so I believe that Andrew did have some such experience as that, but not at the Battle of Long Island. On that date Andrew was but nine years and eight months old, and it is unthinkable that a boy of that age would be sent so far, clear across the state and over a body of water by boat. It is more likely that it occurred at a later date and nearer home, and that it was another brother, neither Peter nor John, whom he visited. The Battle of Monmouth was within easy riding distance from their home for a boy of ten or over. And it has been reported that his oldest brother, James (II²), was called Captain Farrar, and his brother, Richard, was also in the Army for a time. There was considerable fighting within 50 or 60 miles of Flemington, and such a trip would be nothing unusual for a son of a "pioneer" who was ten or eleven, but the other trip by a boy of nine is entirely improbable.

Nothing further is known of Andrew's early life until 1785 when he married Margaret Moore at Lower Mt. Bethel, Northampton County, Pennsylvania. This was across the river and a little north from Flemington, but not over 35 or 45 miles distant. (See "The Moore

Family.”) Young people developed early in those days. Andrew was but 19 when he married and under 21 when his first child was born. His wife was about the same age. In January, 1788, they started for Western Pennsylvania with a party of young people from Mt. Bethel Township. Andrew’s older brother, Richard, with wife and baby, were in the party, as well as some of the Moores, relatives of Andrew’s wife. Her older sister, Eleanor (Mrs. Aaron Lyle), had gone to Washington County in 1784, and no doubt many other friends were already there. Her father followed them several years later, and had a farm near them.

This journey was quite a serious undertaking in January in those days. The roads were not much more than rough trails. Some of the party rode on horses, but most of the women and children rode in covered wagons. No dates on this trip have been recorded, only that they started in January, and it probably took all of 30 days. There would have to be many stops for rest and repairs and such things, and long afterwards Andrew’s wife told her grandchildren many tales of the road. She said that often when the teams had to stop and rest, if near a farm house, she would go into the house to warm some milk for her baby who was only about six months old.

When they arrived in Washington County, Andrew settled in Cherry Valley, on a tract later known as the “Rankin Tract.” The Rankin family also came from Lower Mt. Bethel. This tract was mostly raw land with lots of timber, and Andrew had to build his house at once, without much help, and most of it with an axe. His first house was about two miles west of what was then called “Old Hickory,” and some of his descendants are still living in its vicinity. In 1797 he purchased another farm about two miles south of what is now called Bulger Station, and about a half mile east of the present town of Cherry Valley. He operated this farm, and his blacksmith shop, and part of the time a grist mill, which was the first grist mill in the vicinity.

He was a religious man and a member of the Presbyterian Church. The “History of the Presbytery of Washington” (Washington, Pennsylvania), mentions his name several times. On pages 16 and 18 he is listed among the Ruling Elders of the Cross Creek Church. At pages 263 and 323 it is mentioned that in 1818 he was “dismissed to Mt. Prospect Church” (same county), and in 1828 he was made a Ruling Elder of that church, which position he held at the time of his death in 1832. Both he and his wife are buried in the cemetery of the Mt. Prospect Church.

In the summer of 1898, shortly after I had arrived in the Puget Sound country, I was walking along a road towards LaConner, Washington, when I got into conversation with an old man who was taking a load of grain to town. He asked me to ride with him and then asked my name. When I told him he at once asked me if I came from Pennsylvania, and I told him I was born in Washington County. He then said the reason he asked was because when he was a boy (he was born in 1820), that an Andrew Farrar had moved over from Old Hickory to Mt. Prospect and bought half of his father's farm, and had lived in the same house with his family until the Farrar house was built. I told him that must have been my grandfather. He was quite surprised and then asked my father's name. When I told him it was Robert he shook his head slowly and said, "There must be some mistake for Andrew Farrar did not have any son Robert. I knew all of them well." I was sure that he knew my family, so I asked him what were the names of Andrew's sons, and he began, "There was Joseph, and Aaron, and Samuel, and Andrew." At which I stopped him and said that both my grandfather and grandfather's father were named Andrew, so the elder Andrew was my great grandfather. After looking me over carefully a few moments he said, "It doesn't seem possible that young Andrew Farrar could be your grandfather. Why, he was such a young man." This old gentleman was named John Scott Wallace and was the only person I ever met who had personally known my great grandfather. He was probably a relative of mine for there were both Scott and Wallace in my mother's ancestry, who lived in the same part of the state. He told me many things about my ancestors, as he lived next door to them for over four years before his family moved over into Ohio, and even then the families continued to visit each other. But at that time I had no thought of writing these memoirs of the family so I did not preserve them.

I have found a note in my father's hand giving some data on this Andrew, which he no doubt obtained from his father, or from his grandmother, as my father was not born when the first Andrew died. These notes were written about 1865 and refer to Andrew's personal appearance as follows: Height, 5 feet, 8 inches; weight, 170 pounds; habit, robust; complexion, florid; color of hair, red; eyes, blue; health, good.

He was a very popular man, a leader in his community. Taught singing classes at night for many years, during the winter months. He was frequently called upon to act as a guardian of minor orphans, and

as a trustee for estates, and frequently asked to go on bonds or act as surety for his neighbors. The county records give many instances of his activities along these lines. However it appears that his good nature brought trouble upon him, for he had to make good on several notes on which he was surety and he had to sell his farm at Old Hickory and start life all over again. That was when he removed to the Mt. Prospect neighborhood. But he did not despair. He started out again with a farm and blacksmith shop and worked up to a very short time before his death, which came on November 13, 1832. An outline of his wife's life will be found under The Moore Family.

Here is a man to admire. A younger son, with no schooling but the elementary three R's, he had learned a good trade and married at nineteen and was a father before 21, and went into the frontier of civilization and made his own way and became an honored and leading citizen. He raised a family of ten children, all of whom reached maturity and were honored and respected citizens. A list of his children follows:

III ⁹	James.	III ¹⁴	Thomas.
III ¹⁰	Mary.	III ¹⁵	Andrew.
III ¹¹	Agnes Nancy	III ¹⁶	Elinor.
III ¹²	John.	III ¹⁷	Aaron.
III ¹³	Samuel.	III ¹⁸	Joseph.

See page 37.

- II⁷ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of James, I¹. Very little has been found in the records as to this Samuel. My father's notes stated that he went to Western Pennsylvania near his older brothers and obtained a farm at Burgettstown where he remained the rest of his life. Wm. McF. Farrar, IV²⁴, altho an able historian, merely stated that he had three daughters, all married but gave the husband of only one. It was by an accident that I heard from Leroy Farrar, of Millersburg, Ohio, who gave me all the data I have on this branch. It seems that he was born at Flemington, N. J., probably about 1769 or 1770, as he was younger than Andrew who was born Dec. 28, 1766. It also seems that he did not migrate to Washington County at the same time as his older brothers, but probably six or seven years later. A grandson, Wm. B. Farrar, IV⁵⁴, related that he married Elinor Weller in Flemington, N. J., and that their second child was born in 1798, and that all of them were born in Washington County. From this I would estimate that they were married about 1795 and went immediately to the west.

Samuel died in 1825 and is buried in the Cemetery of the Cross

Creek Church near Burgettstown. There is a monument on his lot but I could not get anyone living nearby to send me the dates which all mounments bear. However the dates of his wife's birth and death (approximate), were given as: born, 1777; died, 1863. Nothing further was learned of her family, except that they lived at Flemington, N. J.

They had eight children, as follows:

III ¹⁹	Martha.	III ²³	Cynthia.
III ²⁰	Elenor.	III ²⁴	Andrew.
III ²¹	Nancy.	III ²⁵	Mary.
III ²²	Jane.	III ²⁶	Heremina.

See page 44.

7016629

Third Generation

III¹ DELIA FARRAR, daughter of James (II²). Born at Bethlehem, Hunterdon County, ten miles north of Flemington, New Jersey, in 1772. The only record found of this child was taken from the diary of the Rev. William Frazier, who was pastor of three churches in the northern part of Hunterdon County from 1769 to 1795. This was published under the title of "The Three Parishes of Rev. William Frazier." I found the record in the Pennsylvania Magazine, Vol. 12, page 232, and the item was as follows: "May 17, 1772. Baptized Delia, first child of James and Margaret Farrar of Bethlehem."

As related under her father's name, nothing further is known of this family until they were in the assessor's records at Lower Mt. Bethel Township, across the river in Pennsylvania in 1786, and they were still there in 1790, according to the census report.

III² Name unknown. A son of James (II²). The census of 1790 stated that there was a son over 16, and as Delia, above, was the first child, the son must have been born in 1773, or early in 1774. Nothing further is known.

III³ Name unknown. The census of 1790 stated there were one son over 16, and one son under 16, and three daughters of all ages. Nothing further.

III⁴ Name unknown. May have been son or daughter. See No. 3 above.

III⁵ Name unknown. May have been either son or daughter. See No. 3 above.

III⁶ Name unknown. Daughter of John (II³). Born probably at Flemington, N. J., but before August 27, 1776. Her father was lost in the Battle of Long Island on that date, and all that is known is that he left a wife and daughter; that the wife later went out to Ohio with relatives, and married a man named Alcorn, and that the daughter married a man named Henderson. This data came from the memoirs on the Farrar family by Capt. William McF. Farrar (IV²⁴).

III⁷ PETER FARRAR, son of Richard (II⁵). Born in Hunterdon County, New Jersey, on July 6, 1781. His parents moved to Lower Mt. Bethel, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, soon after, and in January 1788 moved to Washington County, Pennsylvania, with his father's younger brother, Andrew. On March 29, 1804, he married Jane Gunsallus and engaged in farming there for many years. The "History of the Presbytery of Washington" (Washington County, Pennsylvania), states at page 342, that on July 7, 1835, Peter and

Jane Farrar, Frederick and Sarah Teel, and Nancy Gunsallus were admitted as members of the Cross Roads Church, and later that they transferred to the Frankfort Church, nearby. This is the earliest record I have found of any Teel connected in any way with the Farrar family. This couple must have been close friends with the Teel family, as they named one of their sons Peter Teel Farrar, and the name Teel was used many times among their descendants, as was also the name "Sarah."

It was probably about 1837 that this family removed to Ohio and settled on a farm near Jackson, Ohio, in the county of the same name. A grandson, Asa Farrar (V⁹), related in 1878 that his grandfather, Peter Farrar came to Ohio with a family of seven sons and one daughter, all of whom were born in Pennsylvania. Peter Farrar died there on his farm on August 2, 1850, and is buried in a churchyard near there. His grave is marked with a monument. The date of his wife's death (she was born October 25, 1787) has not been preserved, but she is probably buried beside her husband, and the date should be on his monument. Some of their direct descendants still live in that county and there are many others scattered over Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Nebraska, and California. The list of his children follows:

IV ¹ Nancy Jane.	IV ⁵ Peter Teel.
IV ² John.	IV ⁶ Samuel.
IV ³ William.	IV ⁷ Richard Allen.
IV ⁴ James.	IV ⁰ Andrew.

See page 46.

III⁸ JOHN FARRAR, son of Richard, II⁵. Was probably born either late 1782 or 1783, at Hunterdon County, N. J., or at Lower Mt. Bethel, Northampton County, Penna., as the date of their removal to that place has not been recorded. There is no further record of this member of the family, so it is presumed that he died young, at least without issue.

III⁹ JAMES FARRAR, son of Andrew, II⁶. Born at Lower Mt. Bethel, Northampton County, Penna., on August 2, 1787. The following winter, in January, his parents joined a large party and travelled to Washington County, in the extreme western end of the State. He grew up there and on May 15, 1812, he married Jane McFarlane, who it was reported, was a daughter of Samuel McFarlane, of the same county. It will be noted later that his brother, Thomas Farrar, III¹⁴, married a Catherine McFarlane, and that Catherine named her second daughter "Mary Jane", and that Jane named one of her daughters "Catherine". Crumrine's History of Washington County, Smith Town-

ship, states, "A daughter of Samuel McFarlane, Sr., married Thomas Farrar". That is all that is now known of the family of this James' wife, tho' no doubt there are descendants of her parents still living in Washington County, Penna.

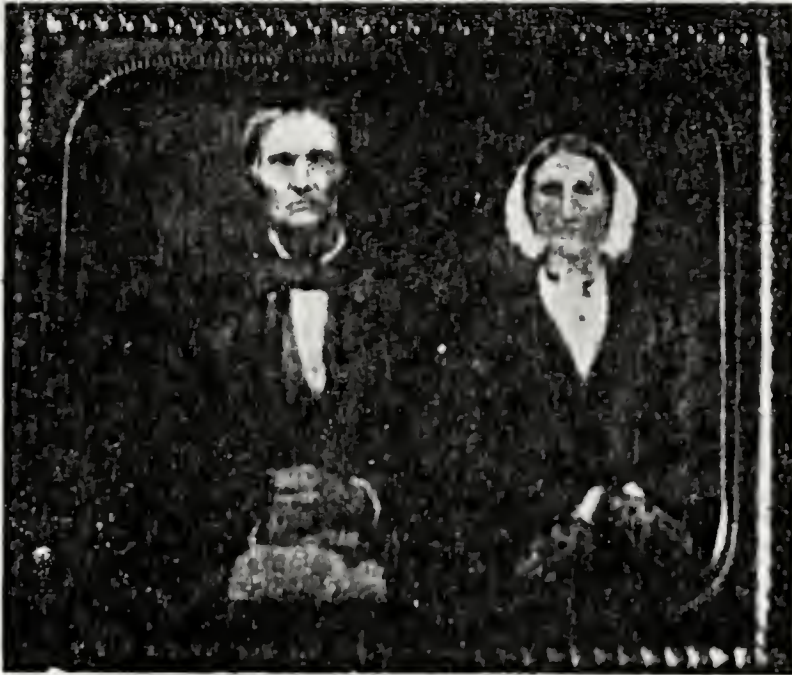
This family removed from Pennsylvania to Washington County, Ohio, in 1830, and settled on a farm near New Cumberland. In 1837 they moved to Guernsey County and bought another farm near Cambridge, Ohio, where their descendants still live. In December of 1941, I received a letter from Frank Andrew Farrar, VI⁵², of RR No. 6, Cambridge, Ohio, who stated that a part of his house is the original house built by his Great-Grandfather, and its cornerstone bears the date "1837". James died there on May 12, 1862. The date of his wife's death has not been recorded, but no doubt there are records at Cambridge which show it. It appears that several of the Farrars from Washington County, Penna., came to this part of the State about the same time. My Grandfather, Andrew, III¹⁵, a brother of this James, lived at New Cumberland from 1840 to 1844; and another Andrew, III²⁴, a cousin of James, moved to Millersburg about the same time. Peter, III⁷, moved to Jackson County in 1837. Joseph, III¹⁸, another brother of James, moved to a farm near Cambridge in the late 30s, and others moved over later. This family had eight children as follows:

IV ⁹	Samuel	IV ¹³	Sarah Ann
IV ¹⁰	Andrew	IV ¹⁴	Mary
IV ¹¹	Margaret	IV ¹⁵	Joseph
IV ¹²	Catherine	IV ¹⁶	Eliza

See page 48.

III¹⁰ MARY FARRAR, daughter of Andrew, II⁶. Was born Feb. 1; 1789, at Cherry Valley, Washington County, Penna. She was known in the family as "Polly". On Feb. 1, 1816, she married John Cory, who was born and raised in Sussex County, N.J., and knew his wife's grandparents there. He has been quoted several times in this work as it seems that he is the only person outside of the family who had known this first immigrant ancestor, that is, James Farrar, I¹. In 1824 this couple moved to Marion County, Indiana, when that country was quite new, and obtained a farm where they lived the rest of their lives. Mary died there on Aug. 19, 1872, aged 83 years. They had nine children, five of whom died very young. Those who reached maturity were named;

- | | |
|-----------|----------|
| 1 William | 3 Andrew |
| 2 Samuel | 4 Amanda |



This is a copy of a daguerreotype of Samuel Farrar, (111-¹³), and his wife, Jane Simanton-Farrar. They both lived until after the Civil War but the picture was probably taken before that War.

III¹¹ AGNES NANCY FARRAR, daughter of Andrew, II⁶. Was born at Cherry Valley, Washington County, Penna., on July 11, 1791. On March 6, 1809, she married John Gillespie. They lived on a farm in Washington County for a few years when her husband died, and shortly thereafter she went out to Indiana to be with her sister Polly Cory, and later she married a man of the name of Alcorn. Nothing further could be learned of her. She had seven children by her first husband, named as follows;

1. Andrew
2. James
3. Francis
4. Margaret
5. Thomas
6. John
7. Eliza

III¹² JOHN FARRAR, son of Andrew, II⁶. Born at Cherry Valley, Washington County, Penna., on Feb. 1, 1793. On October 18, 1816, he married Elizabeth Dunlap, and they lived on a farm in that county near Candor until his death, which occurred on Nov. 13, 1842. He was buried in the cemetery of the Mt. Prospect Presbyterian Church, where his father was buried before him. Nothing more was learned of his wife, except that she was still living in 1884. They had five children as follows:

- IV¹⁷ James
- IV¹⁸ Alexandra
- IV¹⁹ Eliza
- IV²⁰ Esther Dunlap
- IV²¹ John

See page 51.

III¹³ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of Andrew, II⁶. Was born at Cherry Valley, Washington County, Penna., on Dec. 4, 1796. On March 13, 1817, he married Jane, (or Jenny), Simanton, who was a daughter of Peter and Margaret McFerron Simanton, who had been neighbors of the Farrars at Lower Mt. Bethel and in Washington Co. The bride's father was a man of considerable means and gave the young couple a farm of 125 acres where they set up housekeeping and lived the rest of their lives. Samuel died there on July 7, 1867. His wife then lived with her youngest son, Simanton, IV³⁰, for the last seventeen years of her life. She died Sept. 26, 1881, at the age of 82. The home

farm was purchased from the other heirs by the youngest son, Simanton, who kept it till his death in 1916, so that it was in the family for 99 years. Samuel was not only a farmer but a musician and taught singing many years. See photo reproduced at page 39. Both of these people were buried in the cemetery of the Raccoon Creek Presbyterian Church, where many of the family were buried. They had nine children as follows:

IV ²²	John W.	IV ²⁷	Margaret Jane
IV ²³	Robert S.	IV ²⁸	Samuel Lyle
IV ²⁴	William McFerron	IV ²⁹	Julian Ann
IV ²⁵	Samuel	IV ³⁰	Simanton
IV ²⁶	Aaron		

See page 52.

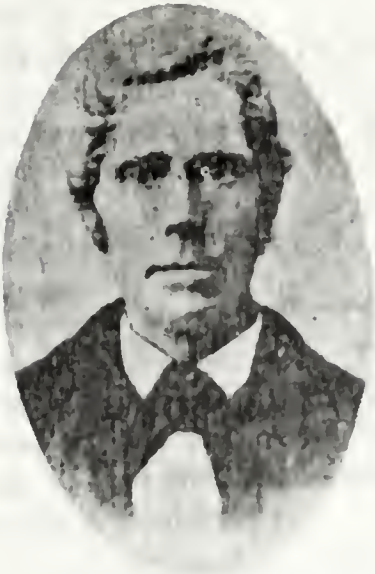
III¹⁴ THOMAS FARRAR, son of Andrew, II⁶. Born on his father's farm at Cherry Valley, Washington County, Penna., on March 8, 1799. On March 5, 1820, he married Catherine McFarlane, a daughter of Samuel McFarlane of Smith Township in the same county. It seems that she was a sister of Jane McFarlane who had married a brother of her husband in 1812. (See James Farrar, III⁹). Crumrine's History of Washington County relates, in connection with the families of Smith Township, "A daughter of Samuel McFarlane, Sr., married Thomas Farrar, lived in Cross Creek many years then moved to Peoria, Ill., and died at the residence of her daughter in that city in 1880."

In 1851 Thomas Farrar joined the "Gold Rush" to California and never returned. It is not known whether he communicated with his family after leaving, or whether he merely disappeared. I have been unable to learn anything more about him. It seems probable, however that he had taken his family to Illinois before leaving as his three children were educated there and became school teachers. Nothing further could be learned about the family of his wife, altho' it is probable that their descendants are still in Washington County. There were three children as follows:

IV ³¹	Margaret
IV ³²	Mary Jane
IV ³³	Samuel

See page 56.

III¹⁵ ANDREW FARRAR, son of Andrew, II⁶, was born Dec. 23, 1802, on his father's second farm in Washington County, about two miles east of Cherry Valley. The family moved to Mt. Prospect in 1828, and on June 30, 1830 he married Eliza Buchanan. (See index for Buchanan



Andrew Farrar, (1815), and his wife Eliza Buchanan-Farrar. These were my Grandparents. Andrew died in 1867, and his picture was probably taken several years before, but the picture of his wife was taken in 1884, the last time my Father visited her.

Family). These were my father's parents. Their photos at page 40 show that Andrew, then in his fifties, was a fine looking man. The photo of his wife was taken many years later when she was probably in her seventies, but it was reported to me by a man who had known her when she was married that at that time she was a "belle of the county". This was told me by John Scott Wallace who was present at their wedding.

Andrew Farrar, like his father and grandfather, was a farmer and blacksmith. He was about five feet ten inches in height, rather slender, with brown eyes and reddish hair. This red hair did not appear in my father's family, but was carried along by his brother Ezra and his family. Mr. Wallace, mentioned above, told me that this "young" Andrew was a leader among the young people, very popular, and fond of singing.

In 1840 they moved to Ohio, near Cumberland, where friends and relatives had already gone. Their first letter to their home folks has been preserved and is copied here. It is now in the possession of their granddaughter, Mrs. Artie Flack, V⁸¹. It appears that this is a family letter and the first four paragraphs were written by Grandfather, and the rest by Grandmother.

December 28, 1840

After our compliments to you we will just inform you that we are well at present, hoping you are all in the same state of health. We will just inform you that we landed at our place all safe.

We have our old acquaintances and our friends here to see us and they welcomed us to Ohio.

It has been very healthful here this fall, with the exception of two deaths by fever in Cumberland supposed to be the same fever you have. We have had a bad cold with sore eyes, which all our neighbors has had.

We would like to see you all out here. We want you to write to us and let us know how we all are and how mother is and Agnes is and all the rest. Direct letter to Cumberland, Ohio.

Dear mother and sisters and my love to all of you. I cannot tell you whether I do like the country or not, they are a very ruff society of people. We seen a wedding last Saboth Day and they were a lively company. I have nothing particular to write. I want you to let me know how the Alenders, Hersheys is, and how McCollas and McGiffins is. I want you to let me know what started Ebenezer Martin out here. I told him he had done something bad. Write as soon as possible. Give my love to all that asks for me.

To Jemima Buchanan.

Eliza Farrar
Andrew Farrar

The above letter was addressed to Eliza's unmarried sister, Jemima, (which is an old family name among the Buchanans in Ireland) and the other names mentioned, excepting Martin, were the names of other sisters who had married.

For some reason not known, they did not like Ohio and later decided to return to their old home in Pennsylvania. When they returned there in 1844 they purchased a small tract at the edge of Buffalo Village and built a blacksmith shop there where he worked for many years. Later he purchased a farm in Hopewell Township, same county, where he lived until his death, which occurred on Sept. 15, 1867, aged 65. His wife remained on the farm till 1870, when she built a small cottage in the Village where she lived until her death on April 22, 1898, aged 89. My Cousin, Mrs. Artie Flack, (V⁸¹), after the death of her father in Iowa, went back to Pennsylvania and lived with Grandmother many years. She relates that when a child she played around that old blacksmith shop many a summer, as Grandmother's sister, Mrs. Sarah Harsha, lived on that lot a long time. Andrew and Eliza Farrar had five children, all sons, as follows:

- IV³⁴ Samuel
- IV³⁵ David Merrick
- IV³⁶ Robert Buchanan
- IV³⁷ Joseph Aaron
- IV³⁸ Ezra Lyle

See page 57.

III¹⁶ ELENOR FARRAR, daughter of Andrew, II⁶, known to the family as Nellie. Born November 18, 1804, on the farm east of Cherry Valley, Washington County, Penna. On March 25, 1825, she married Thos. Johnstone, and died in giving birth to a child on January 30, 1826, and the child also died at the same time.

III¹⁷ AARON FARRAR, son of Andrew, II⁶, was born on his father's farm east of Cherry Valley, Washington County, Penna., on Sept. 26, 1807. On Sept. 14, 1831 he married Jane Griffith, a daughter of a neighboring farmer. Little else is known of her family. Aaron was a farmer and died near Taylorstown, Penna., on January 6, 1846, aged 38. They had five children as follows:

- IV³⁹ Margaret
- IV⁴⁰ Jane M.
- IV⁴¹ John G.
- IV⁴² Mary E.
- IV⁴³ Harriett N.

See page 63.

Several years after the death of Aaron his widow married David Haggerty, a farmer living nearby, and became the mother of another daughter, Anna Haggerty. Some time later David Haggerty became very wealthy by the sale of a valuable building stone that had been dis-

covered on his farm. My father always called him "Uncle David" because he had married father's Aunt Jane. Later Anna Haggerty became an accomplished musician and taught music at a new college at Pierre, So. Dak., while we were living there, the same college which has since been removed to Huron, S. D.

III¹⁸ JOSEPH FARRAR, son of Andrew, II⁶. Was born on his father's farm east of Cherry Valley, Washington County, Penna., on July 10, 1810. He became a carpenter and farmer, and on April 6, 1836, he married Isabel Elliott, in Guernsey County, Ohio, where she was born Feb. 3, 1810. The Elliott family was noted for the size of their sons, all large men and very good citizens, very religious, and also very prosperous most of their lives. One of her brothers, William Elliott was personally known to me as he was living in Fairfield, Iowa several years while I was there going to school. My father had visited with him in Civil War days and always called him Uncle William, and his wife was "Aunt Susan", altho they were not relatives.

John S. Wallace, (See page 38 above), told me in 1900 that his father and the Farrars were fast friends in Pennsylvania, and when the Wallace family moved to Ohio in 1833 they sent back word for Joseph Farrar to come out and build a barn for them. Joseph had a fine broadaxe which had been made to order for him some time previously and the elder Wallace took such a liking to that axe that he persuaded Joseph to let him have it. John S. Wallace inherited that axe from his father, John Clark Wallace, and brought it west with him, first to Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, before the Civil War, then to California in the early seventies, next to Salem, Oregon, and then Skagit County, Washington about 1880. He told me the story of the axe in 1902 when I borrowed it for a short job and a short time later he sold his farm and retired and let me have the axe. I still have the axe which I prize very highly. It is such good steel that it will cut any ordinary nail without leaving a nick, and when tapped by the knuckles will ring like a bell.

It seems that Joseph Farrar moved to that same part of Ohio shortly after he built that barn for Wallace and probably met his future wife at that time. His oldest brother, James, III⁹, moved to that county about the time that Joseph was married. The Guernsey County real estate records show at page 387 in Volume "O" of Deeds that in 1840 William Wallace sold a lot in the town of Cumberland to Joseph Farrar. Some time in the early '50s Joseph sold out in Ohio and moved west into Iowa, and settled on a farm near Cedar Rapids.

After I met John S. Wallace in the State of Washington he told me that while he was living at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, he had owned a farm for four years south of Fairfield, which was only 25 miles from his home. When he described the location of that farm I told him that it was only two miles from the then home of William Elliott and three or four from the home of Joseph Farrar's family. Wallace never lived on that farm but visited it two or three times a year. Every time he went there he passed right by the door of his old family friend, William Elliott, but never knew of it till about 40 years afterwards when I told him.

Joseph Farrar died at Cedar Rapids, Ia. on Mar. 4, 1858 and was buried there. His widow and her children then removed to Birmingham, Ia. where her brother, William Elliott, was living and where he had a vacant house which he offered her. She remained there until her death. I recently saw her monument in the Cemetery of Birmingham, Ia., which bears the following inscription: "Isabel. Wife of J. Farrar. Died Dec. 31, 1881. Aged 71 years, 9 months, 28 days." Five of her children are buried near her. She was born probably in Washington County, Penna., on Mar. 3, 1810, or perhaps in Guernsey County, Ohio.

They had eight children as follows:

IV ⁴⁴	Eurania	IV ⁴⁸	Margaret
IV ⁴⁵	Aurillia	IV ⁴⁹	Elizabeth
IV ⁴⁶	Lysander	IV ⁵⁰	Rebecca
IV ⁴⁷	John	IV ⁵¹	Aaron

See page 64.

- III¹⁰ MARTHA FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, II⁷. Was born near Burgettstown, Washington County, Penna., about 1796. She married a man by the name of Crow, but nothing further could be learned of her family.
- III²⁰ ELENOR FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, II⁷. Born near Burgettstown, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1798, and on April 23, 1816 married a William Lowther. No other record was found.
- III²¹ NANCY FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, II⁷. Was born near Burgettstown, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1799 or 1800, and married a James Hull. No further record.
- III²² JANE FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, II⁷. Born near Burgettstown, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1801 or 1802, and married one Joseph Starrett. No further record.

III²³ CYNTHIA FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, II⁷. Born near Burgettstown, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1803. She married Joshua Can¹yon, a son of Col. John Can¹yon who was the founder of Can¹yonburg, in the same part of the county, and some of the Can¹ons still live there. They had one son and three daughters. The son, name not recorded, went to California in the Gold Rush and remained there. The first daughter, Margaret married John, Fulton; the second, Eleanor, married John Daugherty; and the other, Leah, married Manning M. Brockman. This information was found in the memoirs of Capt. Wm. McF. Farrar, IV²⁴, but he merely recorded that the father, Samuel Farrar, died on his farm near Burgettstown, "Leaving three daughters, one of whom married Joshua Can¹yon, etc." He made no mention of the only son, given below, altho that son lived in Central Ohio, not far from Cambridge for many years.

It should be noted that this is the first daughter in the family to be given the name Cynthia, in honor of the wife of the immigrant, James I¹, and she and her niece Cynthia Anna, IV⁵⁶, appear to be the only ones ever given this name. Other family names, such as Margaret, Mary, and Elizabeth have been repeated over and over. Let the younger generations take notice.

III²⁴ ANDREW FARRAR, son of Samuel, II⁷. Born near Burgettstown, Washington County, Penna., in 1805. In 1833 he married Mary Boles, also born at Burgettstown in 1811, and who died in 1888, aged 77. Her father was Cornelius Boles, (1770-1815), and her mother was Nancy Buxton, (1777-1863), and the mother of ten children. A few years after his marriage Andrew joined the exodus from Washington County into Ohio and purchased a farm near Millersburg, Ohio. He was killed there in 1869 by falling down a stairway. There were five children as follows:

IV⁵² Mary Elinor

IV⁵⁵ Sarah M.

IV⁵³ Samuel

IV⁵⁶ Cynthia Anna

IV⁵⁴ William B.

See page 68.

III²⁵ MARY FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, II⁷. Was born near Burgettstown, Washington County, Penna., about 1806 or 1807. She never married and lived all her life with her parents on the farm.

III²⁶ HEREMINA FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, II⁷. Was born near Burgettstown, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1808. She married Elisha Henwood. No further record.

Fourth Generation

IV¹ NANCY JANE FARRAR, daughter of Peter, III⁷. Born in Washington County, Penna., on April 18, 1805. She married Thomas Strain there on March 7, 1827. Ten years later her parents and her seven brothers moved to Jackson County, Ohio. Many years later her cousin Asa reported that his grandfather moved to Jackson in 1837 with seven sons and one daughter. Some of her relatives called her "Jane" and others called her "Nancy" so I had difficulty getting any data. The items I have were found in the records of her relative, Dr. Jos. Teel Farrar, V¹⁴, who left considerable data on this family. She died in Jackson County, Ohio, on May 27, 1842, aged 37. There is no record of any children.

IV² JOHN FARRAR, son of Peter, III⁷. Born in Washington County, Penna., on April 2, 1810. He married Margaret Marie Anderson on Dec. 10, 1829, and they farmed for several years. He had removed to Jackson County, Ohio by 1837, as all of his family were living there then. He had learned the cabinet makers trade and opened a shop in Jackson where he worked the rest of his life. He died there on Nov. 30, 1864, aged 54. His wife, who was older, having been born Sept. 15, 1804, remained in Jackson, and died there on Dec. 5, 1891, aged 87. She was a woman of exceptional character and very highly esteemed by all her many descendants and relatives. They had eight children, given below:

V ¹ Jane	V ⁶ James M.
V ² Hugh Anderson	V ⁶ Baty (or Beatty), Allen
V ³ Sarah	V ⁷ Mary Rachel
V ⁴ Peter Teel	V ⁸ John Andrew

See page 70.

IV³ WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Peter, III⁷. Born in Washington County, Penna., in 1814, and followed farming. In 1837 all this family removed to Jackson, Ohio. He died there on May 17, 1845, aged 31. There is no record of marriage, nor other data. The above was taken from records of his nephew, Dr. Jos. Teel Farrar, V¹⁴. Nothing further of record.

- IV⁴ JAMES FARRAR, son of Peter, III⁷. Born in Washington County, Penna., on July 27, 1815. Remained there until 1837 when he removed with his family to near Jackson, Ohio. He married Nancy DeHaven at Jackson, date unknown, and followed farming for a time, but served as County Recorder of Jackson County for seventeen years. The date of his death was not learned. They had but one child, given below:

V⁹ Asa

See page 73.

- IV⁵ PETER TEEL FARRAR, son of Peter, III⁷. Born in Washington County, Penna., on May 19, 1818. He removed with his parents and all their family to Jackson, Ohio, in 1837, where he married Mary Ann Hamlin, on Sept. 12, 1839. He purchased a farm a short distance out of their county seat on what was known as "Dry Ridge". He died there of typhoid fever on March 13, 1850, aged 32.

It should be noted that in this man is the first appearance of the name "Teel" in the Farrar family. Many persons have wondered whence came this name and why, as it is still in use among his descendants after 100 years. At the time of his birth there was a large family of the name of Teel who were neighbors and close friends of the older Farrars. The "History of Washington Presbytery", at page 342 records that on July 7, 1835, Peter and Jane Gunsallus-Farrar, Nancy Gunsallus, and Fred Teel and wife, were admitted to the Cross Roads Presbyterian Church. From other records it has been discovered that Fred Teel's father was a Peter Teel, a very wealthy farmer and prominent church man. Hence it would be usual to expect Peter Farrar to name one of his sons with a combination of his own name and that of a close friend and prominent man.

This couple had five children as follows:

V ¹⁰ Margaret Jane	V ¹³ William Mills
V ¹¹ John G.	V ¹⁴ Joseph Teel
V ¹² James K.	

See page 73.

After the death of the father his widow married a widower living nearby of the name of Job Wood, whose first wife, Rulaney Wood, had died Mar. 2, 1851. Mary Ann Farrar-Wood was born in 1819, and died on Sept. 24, 1856. She had a son in her second marriage whom she named Jacob Wood. He grew up with the Farrar children who were reared by Job Wood like his own. Jacob Wood went west when grown and was very successful in business. I had the pleasure of visit-

ing with him several times in 1941 at his home in Long Beach, Calif., and I heard that he was living at Baumont, Calif., in the fall of 1945 and still hale and hearty.

IV⁶ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of Peter, III⁷. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Aug. 23, 1820. When 17 he moved with the rest of his family into Jackson County, Ohio, and engaged in farming, which he followed the rest of his life. He remained single and lived with his younger brother, Andrew.

IV⁷ RICHARD ALLEN FARRAR, son of Peter, III⁷. Generally called Allen. He was born in Washington County, Penna., in July, 1823, and when about 14 his parents moved over to Jackson, Ohio. He engaged in farming and about 1849, (date unknown), he married Margaret Stropes. He died on his farm in Jackson County, on June 8, 1873, aged 50 years. They had ten children listed below:

V ¹⁵ Angelina	V ²⁰ Ella
V ¹⁶ Lyeurgus	V ²¹ Asa Allen
V ¹⁷ Reuben	V ²² Clarinda
V ¹⁸ Emnie	V ²³ Marantha
V ¹⁹ Amanda	V ²⁴ Cora

See page 76.

IV⁸ ANDREW FARRAR, son of Peter, III⁷. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Sept. 7, 1825. Went to Jackson County, Ohio, about 1837, with his parents and their family. He became a farmer and lived in that county the rest of his life. As far as known he never married but lived with his brother Samuel. Viola Farrar, a granddaughter of his oldest brother told me that she had often heard her father speak of his Uncle Andrew who lived on a farm near Jackson, until he became a very old man. No dates could be obtained.

IV⁹ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of James, III⁹. Born in Washington County, Penna., about 1813, or 1814. In 1830 he moved with his parents to Ohio, first to New Cumberland, and then in 1837 to Guernsey County, near Cambridge. The grand-children of his brother, who remained there, had preserved no record of this man and could give none of his history except that while still a young man he went west to Missouri or Arkansas.

My father made some notes on this family about 1864 or 1865, and among others I found this item, "Sam's wife, Miss Redd". Recently a search of the marriage records in Guernsey County was made and the following record found in Book D of Marriages, page 190; "Nov. 16, 1848, Samuel Farrar to Catherine Redd." At this time he

was about 34 years of age, so he was not a very young man when he left Cambridge. This item is corroborated by Wm. E. Moore, of Columbus, Ohio, who wrote me on October 11, 1943, as follows:

"I am a son of Thomas Moore. My mother was Mary Redd, a daughter of Peter Redd, who came to Ohio from Washington County, Penna. My mother's sister, Catherine Redd married Samuel Farrar, and my Uncle John Moore married Margaret Farrar, sister of that Samuel, and my Aunt Elizabeth Moore married Andrew Farrar, brother of that Samuel".

Where he went or where he died could not be learned, but it was related that late in life he made a visit to his old home in Pennsylvania and stopped at Cambridge to visit his relatives there. Nothing further was learned.

- IV¹⁰ ANDREW FARRAR, son of James, III⁹. Was born in Washington County, Penna., about 1815, and moved to Ohio with his parents in 1830, first to New Cumberland and in 1837 to Guernsey County, near Cambridge. In the records of Marriages of that county it is recorded in Book "C", page 275, that he married Elizabeth Moore on August 29, 1839. (See remarks under Samuel, IV⁹, above and The Moore Family in Index). Andrew remained in that neighborhood all his life and at his father's death in 1862 inherited the family home, which is still in possession of his descendants. His family Bible is still in possession of a granddaughter, Minnie Farrar, VI¹⁷, and this records that he died on Feb. 17, 1884, aged 70, and his wife died on August 22, 1885. They had the following children:

V ²⁵	Druzilla	V ²⁹	Samuel
V ²⁶	Sabina	V ³⁰	Phylena
V ²⁷	James Gaston	V ³¹	Cora L.
V ²⁸	John		

See page 78.

- IV¹¹ MARGARET FARRAR, daughter of James, III⁹. Was born in Washington County, Penna., about 1816, and moved to Ohio in 1830, first to New Cumberland and in 1837 to Guernsey County, near Cambridge. In November 1834 she married John Moore, who was one of the Moore Family who came with the Farrars from Northampton County to Washington County, Penna., and later along with them to Ohio. (See "Moore Family", in Index). His father was a farmer near New Cumberland, and John later acquired a farm adjoining his father's where they lived for many years. For some reason he quit farming and bought an interest in a wholesale grocery business in Cambridge, Ohio, at which he was very successful. This John Moore was fre-

quently quoted by Capt. Wm. McF. Farrar in his notes on the family and was always referred to as "Bean Moore." The Captain was known as a great joker and probably invented this nickname as a result of some of John's farming ventures. It is probable that John and his wife lived out their days at Cambridge, but I could not learn the date or place of their deaths. They had no children.

IV¹² CATHERINE FARRAR, daughter of James, III⁹. Born in Washington County, Penna., and moved to Ohio with her parents in 1830, first to New Cumberland, and in 1837 to Cambridge. In the Marriage Records of that county it is recorded in Book "C", Page 275, that on Sept. 16, 1839, she married Dr. Alexander Moore, a brother of John Moore who had married her older sister, Margaret. (See The Moore Family, in Index.) Her husband was teaching school at Cambridge when they were married, and later studied medicine and received his degree in 1844, and followed that profession the rest of his life, and was a very prominent early settler of the town of Osage, Iowa. However Catherine died in 1840, leaving no children.

IV¹³ SARAH ANN FARRAR, daughter of James, III⁹. Was born in Washington County, Penna., about 1820, and moved to Ohio with her parents in 1830, first to New Cumberland and to Cambridge in 1837. It is not known whether she ever married. The only data I found on her was a note left by my father, written about 1865, which merely stated among other names, "Cousin Sarah Ann died 1862".

IV¹⁴ MARY FARRAR, daughter of James, III⁹. Was born in Washington County, Penna., about 1822, and went to Ohio with her parents, first to New Cumberland in 1830 and to Cambridge in 1837. The Marriage records of that county show in Book "C", at page 391, that she married Mathew B. Lyon on February 16, 1842. Nothing further was recorded of her.

IV¹⁵ JOSEPH FARRAR, son of James, III⁹. Was born in Washington County, Penna., about 1823 or 1824. There is no other record of him, nor of any descendants, so it seems that he must have died young.

IV¹⁶ ELIZA JANE FARRAR, daughter of James, III⁹. Was born in Washington County, Penna., probably about 1826, and went with her parents to New Cumberland, Ohio, about 1830, and to Cambridge in 1837. The Marriage Records of Guernsey County show in Vol. "B", page 228, that she was married to Benjamin Arnold on March 12, 1859. My father left some notes on this family, written about 1865, which state as follows; "Eliza married to Ben Arnold. Children: James, Percy, and Chalmers." Nothing further was learned about this family.

IV¹⁷ JAMES FARRAR, son of John, III¹². Was born near Candor, Washington County, Penna., on Dec. 6, 1821, and became a blacksmith, like his grandfather and great-grandfather. He married a Jane McNall, born in the same county on Feb. 21, 1827, probably about 1848 or 1850. They continued to live at the village of Candor until 1868, when they moved to New Wilmington, Lawrence County, in order that their children might attend Westminster College, which was located there. He continued to work at his trade there for many years and died there on April 12, 1891. His wife had died there on March 13, 1891, so they were not long separated. His brother John, IV²¹, was the only one of his own family still living, as a newspaper report stated, and he attended the funeral. They had nine children, most of whom died young and only two survived their parents.

V³² Elizabeth Esther

V³⁷ Elizabeth Josephine

V³³ Mary Isabel

V³⁸ Kate Campbell

V³⁴ John Alexander

V³⁹ Alla Berta

V³⁵ James McNall

V⁴⁰ Laura Jane

V³⁶ Joseph

See page 80.

IV¹⁸ ALEXANDRA FARRAR, daughter of John, III¹². Was born near Candor, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1822 or 1823. My father's notes, written about 1865, mentioned the two sons and the other two daughters in this family but made no mention of this one, therefore it seems probable that she died quite young. Her place in the family was supplied by a descendant of her brother's. Nothing further is known of her.

IV¹⁹ ELIZA FARRAR, daughter of John, III¹². Was born near Candor, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1823, or 1824. She married Jeremiah Cook, a farmer and they lived all the rest of their lives in that part of the county. My father's notes listed seven children as follows:

1. John James

5. Franklin

2. Mary Elizabeth

6. Annie

3. Martha Jane

7. Alice Jane

4. Esther

Nothing further was learned of them.

IV²⁰ ESTHER FARRAR, daughter of John, III¹². Born near Candor, Washington County, Penna., about 1825 or 1826. Nothing further is known, as for some reason my father's notes give only her name, and nothing about any family, as he did with others in her father's family.

IV²¹ JOHN DUNLAP FARRAR, son of John, III¹². Was born near Candor, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1827, or 1828. He was a farmer and married Elizabeth Woodburn, of the same county, and they lived in the same neighborhood all their lives. John was the only one of his father's offspring living on April 12, 1891, when his older brother James died. When John or his wife died I was unable to learn, but it is presumed that both are buried in the Presbyterian Cemetery of the Candor Church. Several letters have been sent to the Church but no replies. As recorded by my father there were nine children in his family as follows:

V ⁴¹	Mary Anne	V ⁴⁰	Albert Laurence
V ⁴²	Jennette	V ⁴⁷	Ernest Grant
V ⁴³	Jesse Elmer	V ⁴⁸	Clara
V ⁴⁴	Horace John	V ⁴⁹	Charles
V ⁴⁵	Edward Albert		

See page 82.

IV²² JOHN W. FARRAR, son of Samuel, III¹³. Was born in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on Jan. 7, 1818. On April 28, 1840, he married Phebe White, a daughter of John White, a settler there about 1814. From what records are available she seems to have been a woman of above the average in intelligence and business ability, but of rather delicate health. This young couple began housekeeping on a small farm belonging to his father, known as "Chestnut Ridge" adjoining the home farm of John White. John Farrar had a good education and taught school for a time after he was married.

He also started a general store at his home, which his wife handled while he hauled country produce taken in trade, to Pittsburg. In 1850 he sold this store and bought the John White Farm of nearly 200 acres, and he and his wife moved into what had been her parent's home for nearly 25 years. After three years he sold this farm and moved to Rock Island County, Illinois, where they lived about four years. But it was a new country and neither of them liked it as well as Pennsylvania and they soon longed to get "back home" again. One of his grandchildren now has a letter written by him in July, 1857, to his brother, Robert S., in which he told how glad he would be to get back to "Old Pennsylvania" again. So, in the fall of 1857 they sold out and returned to Burgettstown, where he purchased another farm, and in 1861 he sold that and again purchased the John White farm. Then for the third time that farm, where she was born, became the home of his wife. They remained there the rest of their lives, and the farm is



Judge John W. Farrar, (1872), and his wife Phebe
White-Farrar. Taken about Civil War times.

still owned by their grandchildren who have always lived there.

In 1866 he was elected Associate Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and from that time on was always called "Judge John Farrar" by all his family. In 1874 he was elected to the State Legislature, but was taken ill and died on January 5, 1875, before he had a chance to serve. His wife's health gradually failed as she grew older and she passed away on February 24, 1870, aged 53. They were both very religious and active members of the Presbyterian Church. John was one of the Ruling Elders of the Burgettstown Church after 1858 until his death, and his picture was published in the "History of Washington Presbytery" among other notable Ruling Elders. Both he and his wife were buried in the Presbyterian Cemetery at Candor, Pennsylvania. Their photos are reproduced at page —. They had six children as follows:

V ⁵⁰	Mary Louise	V ⁵³	John White
V ⁵¹	Samuel Clarke	V ⁵⁴	William Watson
V ⁵²	Preston White	V ⁵⁵	George Washington

See page 84.

IV²³ ROBERT SIMANTON FARRAR, son of Samuel, III¹³. Was born in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on June 23, 1820. He followed farming, and Feb. 19, 1856, he married Elizabeth Crookes, also born in that county, where they lived all their lives. Robert S. died there on Nov. 30, 1896, at the age of 76. Nothing further could be learned of his wife or her family. They had seven children, as follows:

V ⁵⁶	Henry William	V ⁶⁰	Anna
V ⁵⁷	Samuel Andrew	V ⁶¹	Hattie, (Harriett)
V ⁵⁸	Jennie Elizabeth	V ⁶²	Richard John
V ⁵⁹	Robert Crooks		

See page 87.

IV²⁴ WILLIAM McFERRON FARRAR, son of Samuel, III¹³. Was born on his father's farm in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on Sept. 5, 1824. His middle name was given him in honor of his mother's mother, who was Margaret McFerron before her marriage. (See Simanton Family). He graduated from Washington Academy, and then studied law and was admitted to practice in 1848, and opened an office in Washington, Penna., the same year. Two years later he was elected Clerk of Court, and again in 1854.

It is not known just when he left Pennsylvania and removed to Cambridge, Ohio, but during the Civil War he was in Co. "H", of the

65th Regt. Ohio Volunteer Infantry. He went in as a private but soon became Captain, and his daughter stated to me that for nearly four years he was on the staff of General Garfield, who afterwards became President. He was a very popular officer and at the close of the War his friends in Cambridge presented him with a very fine officer's sword, suitably engraved as a memento. This sword is now in the possession of a grand-nephew, John Farrar Morgan, of Riverside, California.

After the War he returned to Cambridge and resumed the practice of law at which he was very successful, and which he continued the rest of his life. During the four year period of 1884-1888 he represented Guernsey County in the State Legislature. He was much interested in historical matters and also in his family genealogy. He also had a keen sense of humour and his writings are full of amusing and interesting anecdotes. He wrote a genealogy and history of the McFerron Family, (His mother's mother was a McFerron), also of his mother's family, (The Simantons), and his wife's family, (The Browns), as well as the Farrar family. The latter was not published as were some of the others, but was written in long hand in a manuscript volume for his daughter. This was written about 1873-74, and in 1941 it was loaned me by his daughter, Mrs. Helen Mulford, who was then living in Los Angeles. It was very interesting, and often amusing with its anecdotes of the escapades of the colonial pioneers, and gave much information on the life and difficulties of Pre-Revolutionary days. Much of the data in this work, as respects his branch of the family, was gathered by him, and I find that most of the family historians received their information from his work.

He died at his home in Cambridge, Ohio, on January 11, 1892, aged but 68 years, after a life of work and responsibilities such as few men have to face.

On May 9, 1854, while still living at Washington, Penna., he had married Anna Brown, who was born on Jan. 26, 1827, in Belmont County, Ohio. She was a daughter of Bernard and Maria Brown who had come from Vermont among the early settlers of Ohio. After the death of her husband she lived the last twenty years of her life with her daughter, (Mrs. Helen Mulford), in Los Angeles, and died there in 1919, aged 92 years. Their only child was:

V⁶³ Helen Brown Farrar

See page 89.

IV²⁵ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of Samuel, III¹³, was born on his father's.

farm in Washington County, Penna., on October 1, 1829. He was a twin of Aaron, next below. He died at the age of one year, and one month, and one week, on November 8, 1830.

- IV²⁶ AARON FARRAR, son of Samuel, III¹³. Born on his father's farm in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on October 1, 1829. He was the twin of Samuel, above, who died in infancy. On April 24, 1857, he married Julia Buchanan in that County. We have no record of his wife's family, when she was born or when she died. Aaron was so named in honor of his grand-uncle, Aaron Lyle, of Revolutionary fame. He followed farming and lived all his life in the same county and died at his home there on October 4, 1872, aged 43 years and 3 days. They had four children, all sons as given below:

V⁶⁴ Hamilton

V⁶⁵ Peter Simanton

V⁶⁶ Silas Buchanan

V⁶⁷ William McFerron

See page 89.

- IV²⁷ MARGARET JANE FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, III¹³. Born on her parents farm in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on February 9, 1833. She was a twin of Samuel Lyle, (See below), and died May 6, 1840, about six and one half years old.

- IV²⁸ SAMUEL LYLE FARRAR. Son of Samuel, III¹³. Born on his parents farm in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on February 9, 1833. He was a twin of Margaret Jane, given above. He was a farmer and never married. He served in the Union Army nearly four years during the Civil War, and later, when his health failed, he went to the Old Soldiers Hospital in Washington, D. C. and died there on January 5, 1891, aged 58 years.

- IV²⁹ JULIA ANN FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, III¹³. She was born on her parents farm in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on August 26, 1835. She married John McElroy, of the same County, on May 20, 1863, and died on June 25, 1882. She was always known for her pleasant and happy disposition, and for her love of friends and fun. It is told of her that on her wedding day, dressed in all her finery she vaulted over the house yard fence, just to show the assemblage that she could. She had no children.

- IV³⁰ SIMANTON McFERRON FARRAR, son of Samuel, III¹³. Born on his parents farm in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on Nov. 8, 1839. He was so named in honor of his mother's father, Peter Simanton, and his mother's mother, who was Margaret McFer-

ron. He was always known as "Sim" and remained on the home place with his parents. His father died in 1867 and his mother in 1881, and Sim remained single until after that. On September 15, 1887 he married Mary Borland. They remained on the farm until 1896, when they went to southern California for their health. After four years they returned and took charge of the farm again until 1906, when they finally retired and moved into the town of Washington, the County Seat, where he died on April 19, 1913.

He was a scholar and musician as well as a farmer and was very prominent in the affairs of the Presbyterian Church. He was also quite interested in the Farrar genealogy, and left some memoirs which were gathered partly from some notes left by his elder brother, Wm. McF. Farrar, (IV²⁴), supplemented by facts and conclusions of his own. His wife survived him many years. They left no children.

IV³¹ MARGARET FARRAR, daughter of Thomas, III¹⁴. Very little has been recorded of this family. There are no records of any grandchildren of this Thomas. My father left merely the names of the three children of Thomas and the names of their spouses, but no names of any children. It is presumed that Margaret was born in Washington County, Penna., about 1822. While still young her parents moved to central Illinois, where she was educated and became a teacher, and later married a George Purcell, and they lived in Peoria the rest of their lives. No further data.

IV³² MARY JANE FARRAR, daughter of Thomas, III¹⁴. See sister, above, and brother, below. She was born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, about 1823 or 1824. Went to central Illinois with her parents while quite young and was educated there and became a teacher. Later she married a Samuel Coe, according to my father's record. Crumrine's History of Washington County, in that part relating to Smith Township, relates that her mother was a daughter of Samuel McFarlane, and that late in life, after she had become a widow, "went to live with her daughter in Peoria, Illinois, and died there in 1880". It is not known to which of the daughters he referred. No further record.

IV³³ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of Thomas, III¹⁴. Born in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1825 or '26. No date has been recorded. His parents married in March of 1820, and he was the third and last child. The family moved to central Illinois while these children were small and they all became school teachers. He was my father's cousin. Another cousin of his, Wm. McF. Farrar,



Samuel Farrar, (IVth). He was my Father's oldest brother, and the photo was probably taken about 1890.

IV²⁴, has stated in the memoirs he left that this member, after teaching for some years, went into business in Chicago. Nothing further has been learned of him. It is quite probable that he left no children, or some of the relatives would have left some record of them.

IV³⁴ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of Andrew, III¹⁵. This is my father's eldest brother, and my uncle. He was born near Mt. Prospect, Washington County, Penna., on May 25, 1831. On Nov. 26, 1856 he married Mary Dunkle, daughter of John and Eleanor Dunkle of Washington County. She was born on Dec. 4, 1837, and died on Aug. 20, 1890. He followed farming all his life and died on his farm near Buffalo, in that County, on March 30, 1914. See photo on opposite page.

He served many terms in the county and township offices, such as County Commissioner, Township Supervisor, School Director and Justice of the Peace for five years. He had excellent health until the last few years. When 80 years old he frequently rode on horseback to the county seat and back in one day, a distance of 40 miles. He was buried in the West Middleton cemetery.

I can remember that he visited our family just before we left Pennsylvania in the spring of 1881. It must have been early in March, as there was still snow on the ground and he drove over from his farm to our place in Green County in a sled. This was a farewell visit to us as we were leaving soon for Iowa. I think his party must have included himself and wife, and Grandmother Farrar and my Cousin Artie, who was living with Grandmother then. I was about six at that time and can remember very little about him. One of his grandsons now owns and operates his own farm.

He left the following children:

V ⁶⁸	Hanna Ellen	V ⁷³	John
V ⁶⁹	Joseph Addison	V ⁷⁴	James
V ⁷⁰	Annette Belle	V ⁷⁵	Samuel
V ⁷¹	Andrew Curtin	V ⁷⁶	Mary Martha
V ⁷²	Abraham Lincoln	V ⁷⁷	Emma Luretta

See page 90.

IV³⁵ DAVID MERRICK FARRAR, son of Andrew, III¹⁵. This is my uncle, whom I never saw. He was born near Mt. Prospect, Washington County, Penna., on June 21, 1833, and on March 17, 1858 he married Margaret Records Ewing, (who was born in the same county on Aug. 31, 1834), but whether they were married in Pennsylvania or in Illinois I am unable to state. He was farming in Rock Island County, Ill., prior to his marriage. I have seen a letter written by his cousin, John W. Farrar, (IV²²), on July 2, 1857, from Rock Island, Ill., in

which he speaks of "Dave Farrar" being near him, and that Dave liked the Illinois country while John did not. Their daughter Mary was born in Illinois in September, 1863. They moved to Iowa soon after and my father visited them on their farm near Montezuma, or DeSoto, Iowa, in the summer of 1864. He died there on May 27, 1869. His widow then returned to Illinois which seems to indicate that it was her former home. Later she married a farmer near Cambridge, Ill., by the name of Phillip Blakely. He died first and she died at the home of her daughter Nancy on Jan. 23, 1917, and is buried in Rosedale Cemetery, Cambridge, Ill. David was buried at De Soto, Iowa. She had six children by her first marriage as listed below but none by her second marriage.

See photo on opposite page.

V ⁷⁸	Andrew Buchanan	V ⁸¹	Artemesia M.
V ⁷⁹	Wm. McCandless	V ⁸²	Joseph Ewing
V ⁸⁰	Mary Elizabeth	V ⁸³	John Grant

See page 92.

IV³⁶ ROBERT BUCHANAN FARRAR, son of Andrew, III¹⁵. This was my father who first interested me in the history of our family shortly before he died, when I was but twelve years old. There is generally a reason for the given names bestowed upon children in any family and I had long wondered how, or why, my father had been named "Robert". It was only after I had been working on this history that I learned that his mother's father was a "Robert Buchanan", and the name Robert has been quite common among the Buchanans. I have been able to learn but a very little concerning our Buchanan ancestors, and that little will be set out later under the heading of "Buchanan Family", in the hope that some industrious soul who has better access to records of eastern Pennsylvania may add something to it.

My father was born on his father's farm not far from Buffalo Village in Washington County, on July 7, 1836. When he was about four years old his parents moved over into Ohio, at or near Cumberland, where his father's oldest brother had preceded him by several years. About 1844 they moved back to Buffalo Village, where he finished in public schools and attended Buffalo Academy. He entered Washington College, now known as Washington and Jefferson College, in January, 1856, and remained for six months. Probably for lack of finances he remained at home and continued his studies there and at the Buffalo Academy for a year. Then he re-entered college as a Junior in the fall of 1857, and graduated with the class of 1859, having finished the four years course in three years. Among his classmates he was noted for his love of poetry and his ability in mathematics. I



David Merrick Farrar, (IV³⁵). He died in 1869 and the picture was probably taken in Civil War times.

have a small volume entitled, "A Story and Some History", which is a history of this class of 1859, (Washington and Jefferson), written by one of its members for its fiftieth anniversary in 1909. The "History of Washington Presbytery" relates that he was received as a candidate for the ministry on October 4, 1859. He entered the Presbyterian "Western Theological Seminary" at Pittsburg that fall and graduated in April, 1862.

In physique he was slender, about five feet ten or eleven and weighed from one hundred fifty five to sixty five. His hair was nearly black, beard brown, and eyes blue. In after life he was never a strong man and was probably slight in his youth.

Probably on account of his physical condition he took no part in the Civil War, neither does it appear that any of his brothers took any active part in the War. His two older brothers were already married and had families but his younger brother was but 19 when the war started. It may be that there were some conscientious objections to war in the family, but several of his cousins were in the Union Army. After the battle of Pittsburg Landing and after Gettysburg he volunteered as a nurse, and later was engaged in the Christian Commission work among the soldiers.

He was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Washington in April, 1861, and supplied the church at Kingston, Ohio, during that summer vacation. Soon after his graduation in 1862 he was sent to Iowa and supplied the church at Birmingham for a time. While there he lived at the farm of "Uncle William Elliott" which was about midway between Birmingham and Fairfield, where I went to school after his death. This William Elliott was not his uncle but a brother of his Aunt, Isabel Elliott Farrar, wife of his uncle Joseph. Joseph Farrar was already dead but his family were still there when Father preached there. After mother moved to Fairfield the Elliotts were living in that town and often talked to me about the time my father, "Robert" visited them and they treated us children as tho we were their relatives.

After finishing his term as "Supply" at Birmingham Father went to his brother David's home at DeSoto, Iowa, and was appointed as a "Supply" for the church at Montezuma, nearby. He was ordained as a full Presbyterian Minister by the Presbytery of Ohio, which then extended into Iowa, in the spring of 1863 at Shellsburg, Iowa. He remained there for five years and during that time also organized the church of Deep River, nearby and preached for both these churches, as well as organizing Sabbath Schools thruout the country neighbor-

hoods. In April, 1868 he was moved to the church of Mt. Vernon, Iowa, near to the others. Within a year he was offered the pastorate of the church at West Union, W. Va., just over the state line from his old home at Buffalo, Penna. So he returned home and began preaching for the West Union Church, which was located in the village of Dallas, W. Va., in Feb., 1869. He remained in that church about seven years, but part of the time lived in Pennsylvania at Buffalo Village, near which I was born.

From May 1, 1876 he preached at two churches, Cameron, W. Va., and Graysville, Green County, Penna. During the first two years of that pastorate we lived at Cameron. Then we moved to the Morgan Conkey farm, close to the village of Graysville, where the congregation was building a new church. This church was completed and dedicated in the early summer of 1880, and the same summer Father opened a school for the farm children in an empty building on the Conkey farm.

The following winter Father decided to again move to the west, and resigned from his church on April 1, 1881, and as we were ready to move we went at once to Oskaloosa, Iowa, and stayed that summer with Mother's father and mother in their home. Father had been appointed a "Sabbath School Missionary" for the church and departed almost immediately for the west coast. He went to San Francisco by the Central Pacific Railroad, and from there to Portland, Oregon, by steamer. From there Father went up the Columbia by river boat and stage into the "Inland Empire", and spent the summer organizing churches and Sabbath schools. Late in the summer he went to Puget Sound, on the same kind of work. One of my sisters still has a letter he wrote home in which he said, "Today I was in Seattle, a village of about two thousand people near Tacoma". When I first went to Seattle only 17 years later, if I had repeated that statement it would have brought on trouble.

In the early fall he returned to San Francisco by boat and came back to Iowa. He reported to the Board of Home Missions that he did not care for a permanent assignment on the Pacific Coast and they at once offered to send him to Dakota Territory, where there was a vacancy in the church at Volga, in Brookings County. Father went up there alone to look the field over and almost at once wrote for Mother to bring the family and join him there. So the family arrived at Volga about the first of October, 1881, which was to be our home for the next five years. Dakota was just being settled at that time, the railroad had been completed only one year, and much of the land was still va-



My Father, Rev. Robert Buchanan Farrar, (IV³⁶), and
my Mother, Martha Elizabeth Thompson-Farrar. Fa-
ther's picture was taken in 1884, when he was a
delegate to the Presbyterian General Assembly,
and Mother's was taken about 1890.

which, after his death, helped to provide a home for the minor children.

While there Father organized the church at Brookings and another church at a Scotch settlement known as Bainbridge, later to become the town of White. During that time he also helped the Presbyterians of the Territory organize a College at Pierre, which was known as Pierre University, later to be consolidated with another college at Huron. All his life he was a very earnest advocate of education, and all of us older children attended the University while we lived at Pierre.

In the fall of 1886 Father moved us all to Pierre, hoping to keep us there on account of the college, but it did not turn out that way. He had a church at a small town near to Pierre, and also taught some classes at the College, without salary. It was not a prosperous community then, the attendance at the college was poor; and the Church could not afford to pay salaries to more than one or two. Father, with a large family, decided he could not give up half of his time for nothing so he accepted a call to a church at Beaver Creek, Minnesota, which was in a much older settlement and much more prosperous community, and we moved there in October, 1887.

The Blizzard of '88, which is still known as the most disastrous to ever visit the Great Plains, came on us about three thirty in the afternoon of January 12, 1888.

We lived in the Beaver Creek Parsonage, a new house in the edge of town. When the storm struck Father came over to the school-house to see that we children got home safely. That evening, before nine o'clock Father began to feel ill, with his old complaint, digestive disorders of some kind. The next day he was very ill. The only doctor was at Luverne, ten miles away. The railroad was shut down and the country roads impassable for teams, altho the storm was over. Mother telegraphed for the doctor but he said he could not come until the next day. But the next day, January 14, 1888, Father passed away at three thirty in the afternoon, and the doctor did not arrive until a day later, and then came on snowshoes.

The funeral was held in the church on Sunday, January 22, 1888,

the Rev. Jamieson, of Luverne, officiating. Interment was in the Beaver Creek cemetery in a lot furnished by the church for its ministers and their families.

While Father was preaching at Montezuma, Iowa, he had met Martha Elizabeth Thompson, daughter of Francis and Rebecca Thompson of Oskaloosa, Iowa. (See index for Thompson Family.) They were married at her parents' home on December 22, 1864, and started their housekeeping at Montezuma. At that time Father was twenty-eight and Mother was eighteen. I have attached their photographs, at page 60.

Looking back upon my father as I remember him he appears to me as a true pioneer. He loved to build. He would sooner organize a new church, in a new country, in spite of all the hardships and difficulties, than to conduct a church already organized and functioning. I believe he had more satisfaction from the three or four years he helped Pierre University than he would have had from ten years teaching in an old established college. One of his most outstanding characteristics was his adaptability to his company and his surroundings. He was loved and admired by all who knew him, and had the faculty of holding his friends. He was quiet and unassuming, but his judgment was sound and he was a strong supporter of the right as he saw it.

There were eight children of this union, listed below, of whom only two passed away before the age of sixty, and both of them were above forty-five:

V ⁸⁴	Francis Andrew	V ⁸⁸	Louella Martha
V ⁸⁵	Nellie Fidelia	V ⁸⁹	Calvin Lyle
V ⁸⁶	Myrta Alice	V ⁹⁰	Mary Purdy
V ⁸⁷	Robert Wallace	V ⁹¹	Grace Harriett

See page 94.

IV³⁷ JOSEPH ALEXANDER FARRAR, son of Andrew (III¹⁵), was born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, on September 18, 1838, and died October 16, 1842, in Cumberland, Ohio.

IV³⁸ EZRA LYLE FARRAR, son of Andrew (III¹⁵), was born April 16, 1842, at his father's home in Cumberland, Ohio, during the few years the family lived there. They returned to Buffalo, Washington County, Pennsylvania, in 1844, where he grew up and engaged in farming. On October 5, 1864, he married Sarah Ann Chubbic, daughter of Fred and Lettie (Lutton) Chubbic, who was born in that county in 1844, and they had two children as follows:

V ⁹²	Frank Buchanan
V ⁹³	James Frederick

See page 100.



Ezra Lyle Farrar, (1873), and his second wife, Mary Jane Denning-Farrar. He was my Father's youngest brother and died in 1912. The picture was probably taken a few years before his death.

The first child was born in Pennsylvania, but the second in Des Moines, Iowa, where they lived for a short time. They then returned to Pennsylvania. The wife died in Pennsylvania on March 14, 1869, and on May 11, 1870, Ezra married Mary Jane Denning, who was born in that county in 1850. (Their photos are shown at page 62). They were then on a farm where they remained until early in 1882 when they moved to a farm in Missouri near LaClede, and remained there the rest of their lives. Ezra died there on April 9, 1912, lacking one week of being seventy years of age. His widow died on March 9, 1922, about seventy-two years of age. They had twelve children, as follows:

V ⁹⁴	Charles McCleave	V ¹⁰⁰	Mary Jemima
V ⁹⁵	Julia Vianna	V ¹⁰¹	George Lyle
V ⁹⁶	Andrew Herbert	V ¹⁰²	Fannie Alice
V ⁹⁷	Emma Birdella	V ¹⁰³	Joseph Finley
V ⁹⁸	Eliza Minetta	V ¹⁰⁴	Marcus William
V ⁹⁹	Robert Ezra	V ¹⁰⁵	John A. McAfee

See page 101.

IV³⁹ MARGARET ANN FARRAR, dau of Aaron (III¹⁷). Born on her father's farm in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on September 15, 1832, and lived all her life in that county. She married Salem Flack, also raised in that county, in 1864, and died there on They had four children, as follows:

1. Samuel L. Flack, born May 2, 1865. (Married my cousin, Artemisia Farrar (V⁸¹), which see.)
2. Virginia Flack, Bn February, 1867, Ob February 29, 1885.
3. John Aaron Flack, Bn January 19, 1869.
3. Jennie Anna Flack, Bn February 16, 1873.

IV⁴⁰ JANE M. FARRAR, dau of Aaron (III¹⁷). Was born on the same farm as her sister, above. When grown, married Milton B. Curry and moved to Streator, Illinois, where she spent the rest of her life. No dates available. They had four children, as follows:

1. John (died in infancy).
2. James Albert. Lived in Streator all his life and left heirs there, the only one of the four who had heirs.
3. Florence. Married a Strain.
4. Walter. (No other records obtainable.)

IV⁴¹ JOHN GRIFFITH FARRAR, son of Aaron (III¹⁷). Born on his father's farm, Washington County, Pennsylvania. Married Catherine Kerr, and removed to West Virginia. Enlisted and served thru the Civil War; was with Sherman on his march thru Georgia; was taken

prisoner then paroled, and honorably discharged. No further data. They left no children.

IV⁴² MARY ELIZABETH FARRAR, dau of Aaron (III¹⁷). Born on her father's farm in Mt. Pleasant Twp., Washington County, Pennsylvania, in 1843. When grown, married James Hodgens, who was a successful farmer near Taylors Town, Pennsylvania, and later they removed to Jeffers, Mont. They had six children, as follows:

1. Milton, bn November 22, 1865, ob 1929.
2. Ella Maud, bn March 4, 1868, md a Presbyterian minister (Smith).
3. Walter, bn May 10, 1870. Ob 1934.
4. James, bn November 7, 1872.
5. Albert, bn February 22, 1875.
6. Ralph, bn March 25, 1879. Ob 1935.

IV⁴³ HARRIETT N. FARRAR, dau of Aaron (III¹⁷). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, and died there when about two years of age.

IV⁴⁴ EURANIA FARRAR, dau of Joseph (III¹⁸). Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, on May 8, 1837. About 1854 or 1855 she married Abram Ketcham in the same county, who died a few years later. They had two children, as follows:

1. John, who died as an infant.
2. William, who grew up in Iowa and died as a young man, never married.

After the death of her husband, Eurania made her home with her parents and moved with them to near Cedar Rapids, Iowa, probably in the spring of 1857. Her father died there on March 8, 1858, and her mother took their family to Birmingham, Iowa. There Eurania met and married a widower, Foster Anderson, who had a farm about one-half mile west of Birmingham, where she spent the rest of her life. She died there on February 18, 1913, and is buried in the Birmingham cemetery near her mother and three sisters and a brother. She had one son, born in Iowa:

Henry Anderson, known as Harry. Born November 19, 1879. Followed railroad work all his life. Married Minnie Kneedler at Birmingham, but later lived at Eldon, Iowa, where he died on April 28, 1940. They had two children, Margaret and Robert, who live in Kansas City, Missouri.

IV⁴⁵ AURILLA FARRAR, dau of Joseph (III¹⁸). Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, on May 18, 1838. Went to Cedar Rapids, Iowa, with her parents in 1857 and after the death of her father went with her mother to Birmingham, Iowa, where she remained many years. As a

young woman she had some trouble in her hip joint which made her very lame, and from which she never recovered. She became a dress-maker and joined with her sister, Rebecca Emma, in a shop in Birmingham. Her sister married and moved away to Idaho, and about 1890 Aurilla joined her there and they again opened a dress shop. After about 12 or 15 years, Aurilla left Salmon City and retired from work and bought her a cottage in Monrovia, California, where she lived until about 1915. Her health had failed by that time and her nephew, O. S. Calhoun, brought her again to Birmingham and she lived in his home until her death on April 27, 1924. The last six or seven years she was partly paralyzed and bedfast most of the time. She never married and is buried in the Birmingham cemetery beside her mother.

- IV⁴⁶ LYSANDER P. FARRAR, son of Joseph, III¹⁸. Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, on Jan. 21, 1941. Went with his parents to Cedar Rapids, Iowa, about 1856, and to Birmingham, Iowa, with his mother after the death of his father, in 1858. The records of the U. S. War Department show that he was mustered into the Army at Fairfield, Iowa, on August 11, 1862, as a Private in Co. "H", 5th Iowa Infantry, and honorably discharged as a private on Aug. 3, 1864, at Chattanooga, Tenn.

The records of the pension office show that he married Margaret Garrigan, daughter of Phillip Garrigan, at Omaha, Neb., on Nov. 5, 1871; that she had divorced her first husband, Thomas C. Ryan, in Omaha, on Oct. 17, 1868; that she received a pension until her death which occurred in Omaha on March 2, 1910; that after his discharge the veteran lived at Omaha, and that he died there on March 13, 1904; that his occupation was listed as "Farmer, and Fireman, Stationary Engine". They had but one child, given below:

V¹⁰⁶ Aaron Newton

See page 104.

- IV⁴⁷ JOHN F. FARRAR, son of Joseph, III¹⁸. Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, late in 1842 or early in 1843. He went with his family to Cedar Rapids, Iowa, about 1856 or 1857, and to Birmingham, Iowa, after the death of his father in 1858. The records of the U. S. War Department show that he enlisted in the Army, and was mustered into Co. "H", 5th Iowa Infantry on July 17, 1861, at Camp Warren, Burlington, Iowa, and honorably discharged as a private on July 30, 1864, at Chattanooga, Tenn.

The History of Van Buren County, Iowa, in which Birmingham is located, among soldiers of the Civil War from that county, gives the

same information with the added comment, "Wounded at Battle of Champion Hills". However the Pension Office reported that they had no record of any pension granted to him or his family.

In the spring of 1947 I visited in Birmingham, Iowa, and made inquiries for this member and his brother, Lysander, (IV⁴⁶). I interviewed Mrs. O. S. Calhoun, who was born and raised in that town, and who married O. S. Calhoun, a first cousin of these brothers. She could tell me only that this man had removed to the western part of Iowa, but she did not know to what place. She showed me a photo which she said was of John and his wife and three children, a girl and two boys, ranging in age from about 11 to 16 years. It bore the name of a photographer in Creston, Iowa. I wrote the County Recorder of that county and was informed that they could find no record of his residence in the real-estate records nor Assessor's records, and that they had made inquiries of several very old residents and could find no trace of him. The fact that no pension was ever granted on his services seems to indicate that his wound was slight, and that probably his wife died before him, and that his children were mature before his death.

IV⁴⁸ MARGARET ELSIE FARRAR, dau of Joseph (III⁴⁸). Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, on April 30, 1844. Went with her parents to Cedar Rapids, Iowa, in 1857 and after the death of her father in 1858, with her mother to Birmingham where she remained the rest of her life. On March 1, 1866, she married Newton Luther Calhoun, who was the son of Newton Calhoun and Esther Saunders Calhoun, who had come to Iowa from Beaver County, Pennsylvania, among the first settlers. Newton Luther enlisted for the Civil War in 1862 in Company "H" of Third Iowa Cavalry and served thru the war. After his marriage he engaged in farming in Missouri for two years and then again near Birmingham, where he remained the rest of his life. Margaret died on October 26, 1886, aged 42 years, and is buried in the Birmingham cemetery near her mother. She had three children, as follows:

1. Orange Smith, bn in Missouri on November 14, 1868. Grew up at Birmingham and married Ethel Nelson on January 20, 1892, and still lives at Birmingham. Four sons, as follows:
 - (a) Claud Newton, bn December 28, 1893, md Florence Smith. Was a volunteer in First World War. Three children:
 - Frank Edward, bn December 20, 1920.
 - Ethelyn Rose, bn October 17, 1926.
 - Billy Van, bn October 16, 1931.
 - (b) Orange Van, bn February 6, 1901. Educated at Iowa

Wesleyan College, Johns Hopkins, and Western Medical Reserve. Enlisted in Navy in 1943 and served three years as medical officer in San Francisco. Now practicing in Lincoln, Nebraska. Md Marjory Throop on September 10, 1928. Three children:

Jane Ann, bn February 10, 1933.

Mary Lou, bn May 20, 1935.

David Throop, bn February 27, 1939.

- (c) John Nelson, bn December 2, 1903. Md Dorothy Rains on June 25, 1928. Graduated from Parsons College, 1926, and Law School at Iowa City in 1929. Practiced law in Iowa for 12 years and enlisted in Army in 1941. Was attached to judge advocates office. Was overseas three years and discharged on July 2, 1946 as lieutenant colonel. Has three children, as follows:

John Rains, bn November 22, 1933.

Clifford Julian, bn August 7, 1936.

Carol Ann, bn December 23, 1938.

- (d) Herbert Lee, bn April 8, 1906. Md Dorothy Gilbert on June 11, 1932. Educated at Nebraska University and went into business. Has two children, as follows:

Robert Lee, bn January 8, 1934.

Nancy Kay, bn January 31, 1935.

2. Nellie Mary, bn July 5, 1872, in Birmingham, Iowa. Married Charles Stanton Walker, of Fairfield, Iowa, on August 21, 1890. They lived on a farm north of Fairfield for over 40 years and celebrated their 50th anniversary in Fairfield in 1940. She died there on January 7, 1941. They had three children, as follows:

- (a) Charles Ernest, bn June 12, 1892. Ob in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, February 8, 1932. He married Mabel J. Pence and had four children, as follows:

Pearl Candace, bn December 28, 1916.

Ida Mae, bn February 1, 1918. Married Robert J. Heinze.

Mary Ruth, bn December 15, 1920. Md Addison C. Lawton.

Charles Robert, bn February 7, 1923.

- (b) Bernice, bn October 5, 1898. Md Clarence Leslie Neely on May 7, 1922. They live at Corydon, Iowa, and have three children:

Charles William, bn January 21, 1926.

Evalyn Ann, bn October 21, 1928.

Margaret Elizabeth, bn July 24, 1937.

- (c) Margaret Fern, bn March 29, 1904. Md Earl D. Reed on June 3, 1931. They live north of Fairfield and have one son: John Edward, bn May 18, 1942.

3. Joseph Farrar (known as Jay), bn June 26, 1875, near Birmingham, Iowa. Married Beatrice Norris on October 25, 1900. Became a dentist and practiced in Eldon, Iowa, for 42 years. Died there on December 18, 1946. They had four children, as follows:

(a) Dorothy, md Bowlin. Lives in Kansas City, Missouri, and has two sons, Robert and Joseph.

(b) Marjorie, md Morton. Lives in Des Moines, Iowa.

(c) Josephine, md Boxx. Lives in San Diego, California. one daughter.

(d) Newton L. Single is studying dentistry in Kansas City, Missouri.

- IV⁴⁹ ELIZABETH FARRAR, dau of Joseph (III¹⁸). Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, on November 20, 1847. Moved with her parents to Cedar Rapids, Iowa, about 1857, and after the death of her father in 1858, to Birmingham, Iowa. She died there on December 3, 1864, aged 17 years, and is buried in the same lot as her mother.

- IV⁵⁰ REBECCA EMMA FARRAR, dau of Joseph (III¹⁸). She was always known as Emma. Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, about 1849, but no exact dates could be found as to her life. She went to Birmingham with her mother after her father died in 1858, and married Alexander Pattison, of Fairfield, Iowa, and continued to live in Birmingham for several years. She and her older sister, Aurilla, had a dress shop there for some time, then the Pattisons moved to Salmon City, Idaho. About 1890 the sister, Aurilla, followed her to Idaho and they again opened a dress shop, which they ran for about twelve or fifteen years. Then Rilla wanted to go to California and they dissolved partnership. Emma died later in Salmon City, and was buried there. She had no children.

- IV⁵¹ AARON FARRAR, son of Joseph (III¹⁸). Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, on January 27, 1853. Went with his mother to Birmingham, Iowa, after the death of his father in 1858. He died there on April 14, 1874, about twenty-one years of age, and was buried in the family lot in the cemetery beside his sister, and where his mother and two other sisters were later laid beside him.

- IV⁵² MARY E. FARRAR, dau of Andrew (III²⁴). Born in 1835, probably in Ohio, and married Frederick Gardner, and lived all her life in Ohio. Her husband died in 1921, about seventy-five years old, and Mary died the same year, but was eighty-six years old. They had but one child, Ella Gardner.

- IV⁵³ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of Andrew (III²⁴). Born in Ohio in 1841,

and never married. He was a farmer and died in 1879, aged twenty-nine years.

IV⁵⁴ WILLIAM B. FARRAR, son of Andrew (III²⁴). Born in Ohio in 1845. Served nearly four years in the Union Army in the Civil War. Was a painter and decorator by trade. Married Sara E. Hinkle about 1875. Then took up farming and died on his farm in Holmes County, Ohio, in 1911, aged sixty-six. He had seven children, all sons, as follows.

V¹⁰⁷ Leroy

V¹⁰⁸ Charles Foster

V¹⁰⁹ William Ross

V¹¹⁰ Frank Fuller

V¹¹¹ John Sherman

V¹¹² Alvin Melvin

V¹¹³ Harry Desbro

See page 104.

IV⁵⁵ SARAH MARGARET FARRAR, dau of Andrew (III²⁴). Born in Holmes County, Ohio, in 1853. Married John Melvin, date unknown. Late in life they went to California. They were living in San Diego in 1924, when their house burned down and she was so badly burned she died from the effects. Her husband died soon after. They had no children.

IV⁵⁶ CYNTHIA ANNA FARRAR, dau of Andrew (III²⁴). Born in Holmes County, Ohio, in 1855. Married Edward B. Fuller in 1877. He was a locomotive engineer and was killed in a train wreck in 1905. She died in Ohio in 1930. This Cynthia was the second daughter of the Farrars to be named for her great grandmother, Cynthia Miller Farrar, wife of our first immigrant ancestor, James Farrar (I¹). Her Aunt Cynthia (III²³) was the first so named, and as far as I have been able to discover, these two are the only offspring to carry on the name of Cynthia. She had five children:

1. Frank Truemon Fuller, born 1879.
2. Frederick Melvin Fuller, born 1880.
3. Sara Lillian Fuller, born 1883.
4. Mary Achaia Fuller, born 1886.
5. Emma Naomi Fuller, born 1892.

Fifth Generation

- V¹ JANE FARRAR, daughter of John, (IV²). Born in Washington County, Penna., on August 2, 1830. About 1837 this family moved to Ohio and settled near the town of Jackson, in Jackson County, among a number of others of the same family and name. On June 26, 1854, at Jackson, Ohio Jane married a William B. Farrar, who came from Massachusetts. No one seems to have kept any record of his ancestry, but there were a great many families of Farrar in New England by that time. (See New England Gen. Soc. Boston, Mass., for New England Farrars.) Altho there is no doubt that he was descended from the same English stock it could not be learned that he was a relative of Jane's family.

It has not been customary in this genealogy to carry forward the children of daughters who have taken another name, but as this daughter married a Farrar the line will be carried down to the present and William B. Farrar will be referred to under the index number of his wife, as V¹.

In 1865 this family moved to Woodhull, Ill., where they remained for many years, and later lived at Bardolph, Ill. The date of his death was not learned, but he was living in 1885, when his daughter Emma married. Some time after his death his widow went to Arizona and lived with her youngest daughter, Ella, but later returned to Alpha, Ill., where she died on Jan. 24, 1908. They had five children, as follows:

- VI¹ Frank
- VI² Emma
- VI³ William Thaddeus
- VI⁴ Alice
- VI⁵ Ella

See page 106.

- V² HUGH ANDERSON FARRAR, son of John, IV². Born in Washington County, Penna., on Nov. 15, 1831. In 1837 he went with his family to Jackson County, Ohio, where he grew up and remained most of his life, engaged in farming. On April 21, 1861, he married Mary Jane Mercer, who was born in 1835 and died in 1928 at the age of

93. Her family was one of the pioneer families of Washington County, Penna., and closely connected by several marriages with the Farrars, Moores, and Lyles, from the earliest days to the present. Hugh Anderson died May 21, 1885, aged fifty three and one half years. They had five children as given below:

VI ⁶	A daughter	VI ⁹	William Wright
VI ⁷	A daughter	VI ¹⁰	Millie
VI ⁸	Addie		

See page 107.

V³ SARAH FARRAR, daughter of John, IV². Born in Washington County, Penna., on April 19, 1834. Her family moved to Jackson County, Ohio, in 1837, where she grew up and went to school. On Jan. 8, 1866 she married John Karr, who was born in Ohio on March 8, 1839. They lived on a farm near Jackson most of their lives. John died there on Feb. 22, 1915, aged 76, and Sarah died on Jan. 19, 1919, aged 85. They had two children given below:

1. Ida Karr, born Sept. 30, 1866. Married Wm. Butcher and was living at Alida, Ill., in 1941.

2. Margaret Karr, born Feb. 28, 1869. Married but no record.

V⁴ PETER TEEL FARRAR, son of John, IV². Born in Washington County, Penna., on Oct. 12, 1836. He was given the first two names which were given his Uncle, Peter Teel Farrar, IV⁵, (which see). In 1837 his family moved to Jackson County, Ohio, where several relatives had preceeded them and he grew up and attended school there. On March 22, 1866, he married Jane Hayes, who was born in that county on Dec. 12, 1846. He remained in that county, engaged in farming, until 1885 when he removed to Fairmont, Neb., with several other members of the family from Jackson County. He bought a farm in Nebraska which he worked until 1895 when he removed to a farm near Carthage, Mo., where he remained until 1909 when he went with part of his family to southern California and settled on a farm near Pomona. He died there on Jan. 26, 1912. His widow then went to live with some of her children at Burbank, California, where she died on April 3, 1922. They were each of them 75 years and 3 month old at death. They had ten children, as listed below:

VI ¹¹	John William	VI ¹⁴	Charles Warner
VI ¹²	Viola Ellen	VI ¹⁷	Etna Louise
VI ¹³	Elizabeth Margaret	VI ¹⁸	James Teel
VI ¹⁴	Mary Rachel	VI ¹⁹	Annie May
VI ¹⁵	Walter Anderson	VI ²⁰	Chalmers Hayes

See page 107.

- V⁵ JAMES M. FARRAR, son of John, IV². Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on March 7, 1839, where he grew up and engaged in farming. On Nov. 7, 1867, he married Caroline Masters, who was also born in that county. The date of their deaths was not learned. They had but two children as follows:

VI²¹ Charles

VI²² Edgar

See page 110.

- V⁶ BEATTY ALLEN FARRAR, son of John, IV². Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Dec. 5, 1841, where he grew up and followed farming many years. On Oct. 2, 1866, he married Elizabeth M. Armstrong, also raised in that county. In 1872 they moved to Woodhull, Ill., and in 1881 to Russell County, Kansas, and engaged in farming there, and later, about 1893, they moved to California and purchased a farm near Huntington Beach. He died there in 1924. They had five children as follows:

VI²⁴ Jesse

VI²⁷ Earl

VI²⁵ Herbert Allen

VI²³ John Leander

VI²⁶ Asa

See page 110.

- V⁷ MARY RACHEL FARRAR, daughter of John, IV². Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Sept. 27, 1844, where she lived all her life. When quite young she married William Rankin. They had one son, A. L. Rankin. Her husband died soon after their marriage and in 1869 she married George Washington Pine, then a blacksmith, and afterwards a merchant in Jackson, Ohio. He died in 1892, and Mary Rachel died in August, 1904. They had five children, as given below:

1. Lewis. Died in infancy

2. Herbert. Died very young

3. Frank T. Went to California and became a jeweler. Was living at 3428 West 59th St., Los Angeles, in 1941.

4. Laura. Went to California. Married John Hunsinger. Lived near brother.

5. Carrie. Married Guy V. Bennett. Lived in Los Angeles near brother.

- V⁸ JOHN ANDREW FARRAR, son of John, IV². Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on August 10, 1847. Married Mary Ellen Stevison on April 12, 1866. She was born in that county, a daughter of Lewis and Julia Stevison. They farmed in that county nearly twenty years and then removed to Fairmont, Nebraska, where they also farmed for about

twenty years. About 1906 or 1907 they moved to Live Oak, California and purchased a fruit farm, where he died on November 19, 1929, aged 82 years. They had the following children:

VI ²⁸	Lewis M.	VI ³¹	Stella Jane
VI ²⁹	Beatty Allen	VI ³²	Clarence Elvin
VI ³⁰	Vorus Verlein		

See page 112.

V⁹ ASA FARRAR, son of James, IV⁴. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Jan. 13, 1845. Was in Civil War, first in 18th Ohio Volunteer Infantry Regt. Later he was a Quartermaster Sergeant in the 36th Ohio Volunteer Infantry Regt. A clipping, found among the notes of Dr. Jos. Teel Ferrar, taken from a Jackson County paper stated that at a G. A. R. Reunion he related his experiences at the Battle of South Mountain. After the war he returned to Jackson County where he remained the rest of his life. Was a prominent member of the Methodist Church, and the Masonic Lodge. On Feb. 16, 1867, he married Mary S. Miller, a native of that county. He was elected County Recorder, the same position held by his father, but served only one term. After 1883 he was in the mercantile business in Jackson, in the firm of Evans & Farrar, in which he continued until his death in 1898. This couple had but two daughters, and the name of the younger could not be learned but a number will be given as the name may be learned later:

VI ³³	Ethel
VI ³⁴	Unknown

See page 113.

V¹⁰ MARGARET JANE FARRAR, daughter of Peter Teel, IV⁵. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on June 10, 1840. Married Sam Wood on July 5, 1857, but was soon left a widow. They had one daughter, Rulaney Wood, born Aug. 3, 1858. She was named Rulaney in honor of her father's mother, first wife of Job Wood, who had died in 1851. Sam Wood died on May 5, 1862, and in 1865 his widow married M. Copley. The mother, Margaret Jane, died in Phelps County, Mo., on Jan. 15, 1873. They had three children, as follows:

1. James Marion Copley, born April 5, 1867. He was in Troop "D", 5th U. S. Cavalry, in the Philippine War and contracted a tropical fever from which he died in 1902.
2. Rachel Adeline Copley, born Jan. 15, 1869.
3. Minnie Copley, born March 2, 1871.

V¹¹ JOHN G. FARRAR, son of Peter Teel, IV⁵. Born in Jackson County,

Ohio, on Nov. 12, 1842. On July 9, 1861 he enlisted in Company "E" of the 4th Virginia Volunteers and served in the War for 4 years and 16 days. He served under Generals Custer, Crook, Sherman and Sheridan. He was in the battle near Winchester when Sheridan made his famous ride of 20 miles to take command and turn a near defeat into victory. This episode has been graphically described in a famous and popular poem called "Sheridan's Ride". John G. saw him arrive and described the incident more than thirty years later to his youngest brother, Jos. Teel. He said, "Sheridan's black horse was almost white with foam;" that Sheridan ordered the retreating men to turn back; made a new disposition of some troops and soon had the Confederate troops retreating. This Regiment was discharged in the last of July, 1865, and John G. returned to Jackson County and bought a farm where he lived the rest of his life. About 1895 he wrote up a history of his experiences in the War for his brother which is a remarkably accurate and interesting report. He died in 1910.

Soon after the War ended he married Elizabeth Stiffler, of Jackson County and they had but one daughter, given below:

VI³⁵ Minnie

See page 113.

V¹² JAMES K. FARRAR, son of Peter Teel, IV⁵. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Feb. 24, 1845. Enlisted on Aug. 21, 1861, when 16 years old and served thru' the War. After the War he obtained a good education and took up school teaching. He went out to Kansas when that country was new and settled at Stirling and was elected County School Superintendent, which position he held for many years. He bought lands when they were cheap and made a great deal of money by holding them till they sold at a profit. He was at one time also part owner of several banks and a chain of grain elevators. He went back to Washington County, Penna., his Grandfather's old home, in 1910, and wrote a long account of his family to his younger brother Jos. Teel, in Berkeley, California. However, he did not remain long in Pennsylvania but returned to his home in Stirling, Kansas. Before leaving Ohio he had married Lucy Henderson, of Oak Hill, Ohio, who was born there in 1850. The date of death of James K. was not given but his widow aged 95 was still living at Stirling early in 1945. They had five children, all daughters, as follows:

VI³⁶ Madge

VI³⁹ Alice

VI³⁷ May

VI⁴⁰ Laura D.

VI³⁸ Elizabeth

See page 114.

V¹³ WILLIAM MILLS FARRAR, son of Peter Teel, IV⁵. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Aug. 15, 1847. On Feb. 4, 1864, he enlisted in Co. "I", 33rd Ohio Infantry, but had been in some of the fighting before that, in "Morgan's Raid," for one battle. It has been reported that he was in Sherman's March thru Georgia, and that he was in the Grand Review of troops in Washington, D. C. at the close of the War. He then returned to Jackson County and finished his schooling and became a teacher. He taught in Jackson County schools for a time and later in Jay County, Indiana. From there he went to Davenport, Iowa, in Nov., 1872. On July 1, 1874 he married Emma McColl in Davenport, and in Nov., 1875, he moved to Chicago and engaged in the publishing business. A letter he wrote to his brother, Joseph T. (VI¹⁴), in Nov., 1886 had this heading, "W. M. Farrar, Publisher and Book Seller, Manager, Home Library Association. 281-289 Wabash Avenue, Chicago, Ill." Due to ill health he sold out and removed with his family to Redlands, Calif., in Dec., 1891. However, his health continued to fail and he died there on Dec. 4, 1893.

His wife, Emma McColl, was born in Hamilton, Ontario, Canada, on Feb. 29, 1856. After the death of her husband she removed to Los Angeles and invested in some mining property which turned out very well. She was living alone and died in her sleep in 1912, aged 56 years. They had four children as follows:

VI¹¹ Ward

VI¹² Mabel

VI¹³ Ethel

VI¹⁴ Elbert

See page 114.

V¹⁴ JOSEPH TEEL FARRAR, son of Peter Teel, IV⁵. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on July 5, 1850, nearly four months after the death of his father, and was raised by his step-father, Job Wood. He obtained a good education and took up school teaching. Went to California and taught in several cities. Was a principal in Eureka, Calif., when he married Olive E. Dahle, on Sept. 20, 1881. Later he taught in Weaver-ville, Calif., where his second son was born. Some time in the '80s he removed to Berkeley, Calif., and enrolled in the Medical School of the State University, from which he graduated in 1891. He remained in Berkeley and became a very successful physician. He was a member of the Berkeley School Board for several terms. Was president of the California Eclectic Association in 1909, and was a member of several other organizations. He died in Berkeley, of pneumonia, on March 8, 1915.

His wife, Olive Elizabeth Dahle, was a native of California, altho her parents, Phillip and Catherine Dahle, had formerly lived at Olive Furnace, in Jackson County, near where her husband was born. She was born at "Rough and Ready", a mining town in Nevada County, Calif., on Sept. 13, 1862. After the death of her husband she continued to live in Berkeley, and died there at the home of a sister, on July 5, 1943, nearly 81 years of age. They had the following children:

VI⁴⁵ Joseph Teel, Jr.

VI⁴⁶ Wendle Dahle

See page 115.

V¹⁵ ANGELINA FARRAR, daughter of Richard, IV⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on March 1, 1852. She was always known as "Gelina". On Dec. 26, 1878, she married Cornelius Henry Palmer, a farmer of that county. She died there on March 9, 1917, aged 65. Nothing further was learned of her husband. They had three children, listed below:

1. Lena Edna Palmer, born in 1880. Married Nov. 8, 1899 to Ralph H. Curtis. In 1946 they were living in Jackson, O., with her uncle, Asa, V²¹. They had three children:

a. Mary Adelaide, born Nov. 18, 1902, who married Thos. B. Chase.

b. Ralph Leroy, born 1907, ob 1909.

c. Horace Rolline, born Nov. 8, 1910, married Irene Anderson on July 16, 1936. Is an engineer for the Ohio Steel Co.

2. Joseph C. Palmer, deceased.

3. Cleveland H. Palmer, deceased.

V¹⁶ LYCURGUS FARRAR, son of Richard, IV⁷. Known as Kurg. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Sept. 29, 1853. Was a farmer and lived in that county all his life. The date of his death was not learned. Married Clarinda Johnson, known as "Rinda", and they had five children, listed below:

VI⁴⁷ Gertrude

VI⁵⁰ Ella

VI⁴⁸ Herbert

VI⁵¹ Ora

VI⁴⁹ Henry E. (Harry)

See page 115.

V¹⁷ REUBEN FARRAR, son of Richard, IV⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Sept. 12, 1855. Married Theresa Jacobs, and they lived on a farm in the same county all their lives. No further data. They had two children, listed below:

VI⁵² Ada

VI⁵³ Thurman

See page 116.

V¹⁸ EUNICE FARRAR, daughter of Richard, IV⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on July 4, 1857. Married William Butler, and they followed farming in the above county all their lives. No further data. Four sons, as follows:

1. Preston Butler
2. Lloyd Butler
3. Barkley Butler
4. William Butler, 2nd

V¹⁹ AMANDA FARRAR, daughter of Richard, IV⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on, 1859. Married Alfred Dawson, a farmer. Both deceased. She was living on a farm near Jackson, Ohio, in 1910 as related by a cousin, Jas. K. Farrar, V¹², in a letter to his brother in California, after a visit to their old home in Jackson. Nothing further was learned of them. The names of their two children are given below:

1. Edwin Dawson, married and had two children, Edwin and Jean.
2. Evelyn Dawson

V²⁰ ELLA FARRAR, daughter of Richard, IV⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, in 1861. Died in 1869, aged 8 years.

V²¹ ASA ALLEN FARRAR, son of Richard, IV⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Mar. 27, 1863. On Mar. 13, 1890, he married Ida Mayhew, now deceased. On Mar. 27, 1946, he celebrated his 83rd birthday in the city of Jackson, Ohio. He has been a farmer in the same county all his life until his age forced him to retire to town, where he was living with his niece, Mrs. Lena Palmer-Curtis. He had four children, listed below:

- VI⁵⁴ Frank
- VI⁵⁵ Roy
- VI⁵⁶ Margaret
- VI⁵⁷ Talmadge

See page 117.

V²² CLARINDA FARRAR, daughter of Richard, IV⁷. Known as Kin, or Kintha. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Oct. 28, 1866. Married Bennett Aleshire, and they followed farming in that same county all their lives. Both deceased. No further data. The name of their only child, a son, follows below:

1. Wade Aleshire

V²³ AMARINTHA FARRAR, daughter of Richard, IV⁷. Known as Rintha. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Nov. 7, 1868. Married John Jacobs, a farmer, and they lived all their lives on a farm in that same county. Nothing further was learned of their lives. The names

of their four daughters are give below, as follows:

1. Chloe (Deceased)
2. Thelma (Deceased)
3. Lulu Mae (Deceased)
4. Darrell (Deceased)

V²⁴ CORA FARRAR, daughter of Richard, IV⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on May 18, 1870. Married Walter Schellinger, who died several years ago. They lived on a farm in that same county before his death. In 1946 she was still living in the same county, and she and her brother Asa, (given above), were the only survivors of this family of ten children of Richard. It is regretted that so little information was obtained on this family but what little is given was furnished but recently by Mrs. Lena Palmer-Curtis. Cora has four children, given below:

1. Marie. Married Forrest Chism and still lives in Jackson County. They have five children:
 - a. Roberta
 - b. Geraldine
 - c. Forrest, Jr.
 - d. Grace
 - e. Peggy
2. Cornelius, (Neal). Has one daughter:
 - a. Nancy Mae
3. Gracc. Married Wm. Martin. Has daughter:
 - a. Cora Ann
4. Beecher. Married Nellie Bloss. Has daughter:
 - a. Name not learned.

V²⁵ DRUZILLA FARRAR, daughter of Andrew, IV¹⁰. Born on her father's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on Nov. 24, 1840. Died June 15, 1942.

V²⁶ SABINA FARRAR, daughter of Andrew, IV¹⁰. Born on her father's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on Nov. 1, 1842. On Feb. 7, 1861, she married Thomas G. Rankin. There was a Rankin family in Revolutionary times at Mt. Bethel, Penna., where her great grandfather lived in his youth, and some of them removed to Washington County, Penna., right after the war, at the same time as the Farrars, Lyles, and Moores. Some of them later moved over into Guernsey Co., Ohio, about the same time as did the Farrars. I have no direct evidence, but believe that this Rankin was one of that family. She and her husband lived all their lives on a farm near Cambridge. There were seven children, as follows:

1. Jennie. Born Nov. 11, 1861. Married Wm. A. Spear, May 14, 1885. Died at Cambridge, O., May 29, 1943. They had eight children:
 - a. Elizabeth
 - b. Emmett
 - c. William
 - d. Thomas
 - e. Anna
 - f. Margaret
 - g. Mary
 - h. Clarence
2. Elizabeth. No dates obtained but she was living in Columbus, O., in 1943.
3. Andrew (Deceased)
4. Ida (Deceased)
5. John A. (Deceased)
6. Esta (Deceased)
7. Carlos. No dates obtained but was living in Columbus, Ohio, in 1943.

V²⁷ JAMES GASTON FARRAR, son of Andrew, IV¹⁰. Born on his father's farm near Cambridge, O., on April 11, 1844. His middle name was given him in honor of the Gaston Family, who had been associated with the Farrars, Lyles and Moores, in Mt. Bethel, Penna., in Revolutionary times and had come west with them to Washington County, Penna., and then over to Ohio, about the same time. There were several marriages between these four families. On Jan. 14, 1868, he married Cornelia Dillehay. They lived the rest of their lives on the farm he inherited which had been purchased by his grandfather, (James, III⁹), in 1837, and which is still owned by his descendants. James G. died on Nov. 16, 1921 and his wife died on May 27, 1927. There were three children, as follows:

- VI⁵⁸ Minnie
- VI⁵⁹ Frank Andrew
- VI⁶⁰ Bertha

See page 117.

- V²⁸ JOHN FARRAR, son of Andrew, IV¹⁰. Born near Cambridge, Ohio, on Dec. 26, 1845. Died there on May 30, 1847.
- V²⁹ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of Andrew, IV¹⁰. Born on his father's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on April 9, 1848. Died there on Jan. 28, 1864, still under sixteen years of age.
- V³⁰ PHYLENA FARRAR, daughter of Andrew, IV¹⁰. Born Nov. 15, 1850, on her father's farm near Cambridge, Ohio. She married Wm.

G. White on Oct. 12, 1869. They engaged in farming and lived all their lives near Cambridge. They had eight children, as follows:

1. Myrtle. Born in 1870. Died 1930, unmarried.
2. Margaret Rose. Born Aug. 11, 1871. Married John W. Crawford Mar. 15, 1899. Two children:
 - a. Anna
 - b. Earl
3. Lillian Olive. Born Sept. 19, 1873. Married Alvin Campbell on Nov. 14, 1900. Four children:
 - a. Ada Belle
 - b. Margaret
 - c. John
 - d. William
4. Louise. Born Nov. 7, 1875. Died April 20, 1941. Married John T. Knox on Nov. 1, 1905. Four daughters:
 - a. Sarah
 - b. Helen
 - c. Louise
 - d. Wilma
5. Elizabeth. Born Dec. 7, 1877. Married Mahlon H. Braden on Aug. 21, 1901. Four children:
 - a. William
 - b. Paul
 - c. Mary
 - d. Ralph, who served in U. S. Air Force in Japanese War and was awarded Distinguished Flying Cross.
6. Thomas A. F. Born Aug. 4, 1881. Married Mary Turner.
7. John. Died young.
8. William. Died young.

V³¹ CORA L. FARRAR, daughter of Andrew, IV¹⁰. Born on her father's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on Nov. 15, 1859. On Feb. 5, 1885, she married Joseph M. McGill, who died at Cambridge in 1913. After her husband's death she remained at Cambridge the rest of her life, living with her daughter and died there on Aug. 8, 1943. They had but one child, given below:

1. Frances. Married Charles Dodd, and had one son, Jos. McG. Dodd, who served in U. S. Army during last war.

V³² ELIZABETH ESTHER FARRAR, daughter of James, IV¹⁷. Born near Candor, Washington County, Penna., about 1847 or 1848, and died there while young, probably before 1856 when another daughter was named Elizabeth Josephine. My father's notes merely state that she died before his notes were written, which was in 1865.

V³³ MARY ISOBEL FARRAR, daughter of James, IV¹⁷. Born near

Candor, probably about 1849. There is no further record, except that she died before her father, which occurred in 1891.

V³⁴ JOHN ALEXANDER FARRAR, son of James, IV¹⁷. Born near Candor, Washington County, Penna., probably about 1851. No further data except that he did not survive his father, who died in 1891.

V³⁵ JAMES McNAILL FARRAR, son of James, IV¹⁷. Born near Candor, Penna., on June 16, 1853. He attended Westminster College, at New Wilmington, Penna., and Princeton Theological Seminary, from which he was graduated in 1878. Was ordained as a minister by the Wheeling United Presbytery on Dec. 10, 1878, and immediately took charge of the United Presbyterian church at Harrisville, Ohio. He remained there until 1884, when his abilities had become well known and he was called to the 4th U. P. Church in Philadelphia. In 1890 he received a call to the First Dutch Reformed Church of Brooklyn, N. Y. This was, and still is, a very strong and prosperous organization, having been founded in 1640, and paid their pastor in 1890 a salary of \$12,000.00 per year. He remained in this post for twenty six years when he voluntarily resigned, thinking the position too strenuous for his advanced years. Thereafter he accepted some calls to serve short periods in several churches, and was so engaged when he passed away in the parsonage of the Dutch Reformed Church, at Mahwaw, N. J. on June 21, 1921. He was not known to be sick at the time but lay down to take an afternoon nap and passed away in his sleep.

In 1880 he had married Ellen J. Merrick, daughter of Henderson and Eleanor Merrick, of Kenneth Square, Chester County, Penna. Her father had made a fortune in the livestock business, and had a beautiful home at Kenneth Square, which after his death was purchased by the DuPont Family and is still occupied by them as their summer home, known as "The Owl's Nest", and is the place from which their daughter married the son of the President of the United States. It appears that Ellen Merrick Farrar was quite a wonderful woman, and no doubt was a strong influence in the success of her husband. As a mother she was entirely successful, very self effacing and lived entirely for her husband and family. She survived her husband several years.

Dr. J. M. Farrar was a very brilliant speaker, and was much in demand as a lecturer, and as a leader in various organizations. At different times he was a member of the Brooklyn Board of Education, Superintendent of the Theological Seminary of his church, President of its Board of Home Missions, and had other positions of honor in his community. He was noted for his interest in young people, and for

many years he conducted a special Sunday Service for the young people, which gained great fame in the religious world. Among his other interests was an active interest in athletic sports and he was known as a "Baseball Fan". He was the author of many books along religious lines. The degrees of DD and LL.D. were conferred on him for his outstanding abilities and accomplishments. A list of his children follows:

VI ⁶¹	Henderson Merrick	VI ⁶⁵	Charles Osborn
VI ⁶²	John Alexander	VI ⁶⁶	Helen Graham
VI ⁶³	Blakesly Dales	VI ⁶⁷	Richard
VI ⁶⁴	James McNall, Jr.		

See page 118

- V³⁶ JOSEPH FARRAR, son of James, IV¹⁷. Born at Candor, Penna., about 1855. Died as a child.
- V³⁷ ELIZABETH JOSEPHINE FARRAR, daughter of James, IV¹⁷. Born at Candor, Penna., about 1856 or '57. No record, except that her parents survived her.
- V³⁸ KATE CAMPBELL FARRAR, daughter of James, IV¹⁷. Born at Candor, Penna., probably about 1858 or '59. No record except that she died young.
- V³⁹ ALLA BERTA FARRAR, daughter of James, IV¹⁷. Born at Candor, Penna., probably about 1861 or '62. No record except that she died young.
- V⁴⁰ LAURA JANE FARRAR, daughter of James, IV¹⁷. Born at Candor, Penna., 1865. Educated at Westminster College, New Wilmington, Penna., where her parents lived after 1868. She taught school for several years and on January 1, 1891 married a newspaper man, O. T. Collar. He was manager of the Youngstown, Ohio, Telegram and they lived at that place for several years. Later Mr. Collar disappeared while away from home on a short business trip, and nothing was ever learned as to what befell him, or why. After this Mrs. Collar moved to Chicago, and for several years was superintendent of "Camp Algonquin", an institution sponsored by the Chicago Tribune for the care of orphaned and under-privileged children. She became quite noted for her work in this, and similar institutions in that vicinity, and was universally liked and respected. She and her brother, (Rev. Jas. McNall Farrar, V³⁵), were the only children of this family of nine who survived their parents, most of them having died quite young. Mrs. Collar had no children, and passed away at her home in Chicago in the spring of 1938, at 73 years of age.
- V⁴¹ MARY ANNA FARRAR, daughter of John, IV²¹. Born in Wash-

ington County, Penna., about 1854-'55. Married Charles Green and lived on a farm in that county the rest of her life. Nothing further was learned of the family but the names of four children, as follows:

1. John
2. Fannie
3. Walter
4. Mary

V⁴² JEANNETTE FARRAR, daughter of John, IV²¹. Born in Washington County, Penna., about 1856. Married Wm. Lemmon, and they remained in that county the rest of their lives. No further data was furnished but the names of two children, as follows:

1. Holland
2. Jessie

V⁴³ JESSIE E. FARRAR, daughter of John, IV²¹. Born in Washington County, Penna., about 1857 or '58. Married Joseph Campbell and remained on a farm in the same county. No further records but names of two children:

1. Clara
2. Jessie

V⁴⁴ HORACE GREELEY FARRAR, son of John, IV²¹. Born in Washington County, Penna., about 1859, or '60. Followed farming. Married Elizabeth Shipley and had two children, given below. No further data.

- VI⁶⁸ Pressley
VI⁶⁹ Charles

See page 121.

V⁴⁵ EDWARD ALBERT FARRAR, son of John, IV²¹. Born in Washington County, Penna., about 1860, or '61. Died before 1865.

V⁴⁶ ALBERT LAURENCE FARRAR, son of John, IV²¹. Born in Washington County, Penna., before 1865, and died, unmarried, after that date.

(Note: The names of the above six children were listed by my father in notes on the family he made in 1865. Evidently they were all that he knew. The next below, Ernest, may have been born at that time but he was not known to my father.—C. L. F.)

V⁴⁷ ERNEST GRANT FARRAR, son of John, IV²¹. Born in Washington County, Penna., about 1865, (See note above). He married Louise Watt, and followed farming near Midway, Penna. Deceased. Had one son, listed below:

- VI⁷⁰ Ernest Grant, Jr.

See page 121.

V⁴⁸ CLARA FARRAR, daughter of John, IV²¹. Born in Washington

County, Penna., about 1867, or '68. Married U. G. Neal, and was reported to be living on a farm near Midway, Penna., in 1945. They had four children listed and some not now living were not listed:

1. Marie
2. Jeanette
3. Ethel
4. Angeline

V⁴⁹ CHARLES FARRAR, son of John, IV²¹. Born in Washington County, Penna., about 1870, or '71. Married Sadie M. Stevenson. Early in 1946 they were living on their farm near Midway, Penna. They have had four children:

- V1⁷¹ Jessie
- VI⁷² Grace
- VI⁷³ Gretchen
- VI⁷⁴ Robert S.

See page 121.

V⁵⁰ MARY LOUISE FARRAR, dau of John, IV²². Born Feb 28, 1841, in Smith Township, Washington Co., Penna., on her father's farm which is still in the family. From 1853 to 1857 she lived with her parents in Illinois, near Rock Island. After that they returned to their former home in Washington County, Penna. On June 16, 1873, she married Billingsley Morgan, who had served thru the Civil War in the 1st Penna Cavalry. They lived on a farm which is now owned by the widow of her son George. She died there in Carnegie, Penna., on August 21, 1899, leaving five children, all of whom were living as late as 1934. Their names are as follows:

1. Elizabeth Hindman. Born in January, 1875. Married Robert Edgar Alexander, May 22, 1902. They had two daughters who died in infancy, and another named Jeanne, who married Edward H. Short and had two sons:
 - a. Edward
 - b. Robert
2. Jennie Farrar. Born in February, 1878. Married J. Gardiner and had four children as follows:
 - a. Dorothy Larue. Married John Wilkes.
 - b. Louise B. Married Alex Gilliland.
 - c. W. Jay.
 - d. Billingsley M.
3. George Billingsley, deceased. Married Susan Ollett and two sons, as follows: (His widow later married a Holton and lives at Cuddy, Penna.)
 - a. J. Frank. Married Alyce Roday. They had two children:

Judith Lee and George Billingsly. Living at Bridgeville, Penna.

b. Wm. Fred. Married Florence Klink and lives at Cuddy, Penna.

4. John Farrar. Married Edna Corll. Both were living in Riverside, California in 1944. He was engaged in the manufacture of brick and tile. They have one son, name not given.

5. James Edward. Married Blanch Walters on Jan. 21, 1904. He died in August, 1947, leaving four sons, names not given.

V⁵¹ SAMUEL CLARKE FARRAR, son of John, IV²². Born on his father's farm in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on Sept. 14, 1842. He lived near Rock Island, Ill., from 1853 to 1857, while his father was farming there. Then they moved back to their old home in Washington County. He received a liberal education, altho I have not learned at what schools. When the Civil War broke out he enlisted in the Ringgold Cavalry and served thru the War, and later wrote a history of his regiment. After the war he took up teaching and in 1874 was made principal of a school at Alleghany, now in Pittsburgh, Penna., which position he held for full 30 years. On October 18, 1867, he married Marietta Cooke, born July 14, 1847. She died on June 27, 1919. He died on Dec. 10, 1935, aged 92 years. They had six children, as follows:

VI⁷⁵ Charles Jennings

VI⁷⁸ Josephine Agnes

VI⁷⁶ Preston Cooke

VI⁷⁹ Dwight

VI⁷⁷ Silas Clarke

VI⁸⁰ David Cooke

See page 122.

V⁵² PRESTON WHITE FARRAR, son of John, IV²². Born on his father's farm in Smith Township, Washington County, Penna., on Oct. 16, 1844. From 1853 to 1857 he lived near Rock Island, Ill., where his father was then farming, but they returned the latter part of that year to their old home in Washington County, Penna. At the age of nineteen he enlisted in the 21st Pennsylvania Cavalry and served thru the Civil War. After the war he became a student at the University of Michigan, and also taught school near Rock Island, Illinois, for a couple of years. Then he began the study of medicine and was graduated from the Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia in the class of 1872. He then went to Lawrence, Kansas, and taught school there and at Springdale, where he met and married Jennie Dillon, on January 7, 1875. She was the daughter of Noah and Sarah Dillon, born in Guernsey County, Ohio, on Feb. 28, 1856. She died at Jarbala, Kansas on Sept. 6, 1936, aged eighty years. Immediately after his marriage he set

up the practice of medicine at Springdale, but the following year he heard of a good opening at Nevada, Iowa, and took his wife and son back there, driving thru with team and buggy. He set up in medical practice there and remained ten years, then moved back to Kansas, and bought a farm, which he operated the rest of his life, practicing medicine only among his immediate neighbors. Preston W. Farrar was much like his father, a student and deep thinker, and widely read. He had a wonderful command of the English language and wrote beautifully. Under the notes on Andrew Farrar, II⁶, will be found a story written by him, which is a beautiful story and gives a great insight into the character of the man who put it into its present form. It had been told by many others before, but by none in such an illustrious manner. He died at his home in Jarbalo, Kansas, on April 30, 1932, at the age of eighty-seven. The list of his children follows:

VI ⁸¹	Guy	VI ⁸⁴	Frank
VI ⁸²	Maude	VI ⁸⁵	Mary Louise
VI ⁸³	Edison Dillon	VI ⁸⁶	Julia

See page 123.

V⁵³ JOHN WHITE FARRAR, son of John, IV²². Born March 2, 1847, in Washington County, Penna., on the farm given to his mother by her father, John White, on her marriage to John Farrar, IV²², and on which this man lived all his life. This farm was purchased by his Grandfather White in 1825, given to his father and mother in 1840, purchased from the other heirs in 1876 by this John, and left in his will to the children of his younger brother George, V⁵⁹. So it has been in the ownership of this family since 1825. This John never married, but he made a home for his brother's widow, (William Watson's) and two children until they were able to fend for themselves. Later he shared his home with his younger brother George and his family, who still live there. He died at his home September 30, 1930, aged 83 years.

V⁵⁴ WILLIAM WATSON FARRAR, son of John, IV²². Born on his father's farm, Washington County, Penna., on September 5, 1849. He took up stenographic work and became an expert reporter, was clerk of one of the U. S. Senate committees for many years and lived in Washington, D. C. While there he met and married Clara C. Hervey, who, after his death went back to Washington County with her two daughters and lived at her brother-in-laws farm until the girls were grown. Then she obtained a clerkship in the Bureau of the Census and returned to Washington, D. C., where she remained until her death. William Watson died in Washington, D. C., on May 28, 1895, at the

age of forty-six. They had the two children listed below:

VI⁸⁷ Mary Watson

VI⁸⁸ Katherine Watson

See page 125.

V⁵⁵ GEORGE WASHINGTON FARRAR, son of John, IV²². Born in Henry County, Illinois, on a farm near Rock Island, on Dec. 21, 1854. He received a good education, was musically inclined, and has been a professional musician much of his life. He was a school teacher when young and later was a title examiner for an abstract company in Pittsburg for many years. On July 26, 1890, he married Lulu Arbogast, of Pittsburg, who was born March 26, 1860. She was the daughter of a Pittsburg musician, and those talents seem to have been handed down to her children. She passed away several years ago. This family lived in Pittsburg for about ten years after their marriage and then went to Washington County and since about 1900 have lived on the farm of George's brother, John Farrar, (V⁵³), a bachelor. This farm was the original home of their parents, which they had repurchased after their four year sojourn in Illinois, and was willed by John Farrar to the children of George, and is still the family home. He died there on Dec. 25, 1943, aged 89 years and 4 days. There were four children in this family, as follows:

VI⁸⁹ Pliebe Dorothy

VI⁹¹ William Watson II

VI⁹⁰ Mary Louise

VI⁹² Frank

See page 125.

V⁵⁶ HENRY WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Robert, IV²³. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Jan. 3, 1857, and was still living there as late as 1942. On Nov. 9, 1887, he married Hester Scott, of the same county. They have followed farming and dairying, and have two sons who have been operating their home farm at McDonald, Penna., of late years:

VI⁹³ William

VI⁹⁴ John

See page 126.

V⁵⁷ SAMUEL ANDREW FARRAR, son of Robert, IV²³. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Jan. 23, 1859. Married Jennie Smith on Dec. 24, 1891. He lived all his life in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Penna., engaged in farming and dairying. His wife died there on April 7, 1932, and he died on January 26, 1939, aged 80 years. They had one son, named below:

VI⁹⁵ Robert Glen

See page 126.

V⁵⁸ JENNIE ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of Robert, IV²³. Born in Washington County, Penna., on April 27, 1861. She never married but was an active worker in church and missionary societies all her life. She died on January 16, 1941, at the age of 80 years.

V⁵⁹ ROBERT CROOKS FARRAR, son of Robert, IV²³. Born Jan. 21, 1863, in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Penna., and lived there all his life, followed farming, and died Feb. 9, 1934, aged 71 years. On Aug. 28, 1888, he married Anna Louella Campbell, who was born in Cross Creek Township, Washington County, on July 17, 1867. She was the daughter of Wm. M. and Anne Elizabeth McIlvaine Campbell. After the death of her husband she continued to live at the County Seat of that county where she died October 31, 1947. They had four children, as follows:

VI⁹⁶ John L.

VI⁹⁸ Ruth Crooks

VI⁹⁷ Annibell

VI⁹⁹ Florence

See page 127.

V⁶⁰ ANNA FARRAR, daughter of Robert, IV²³. Born Nov. 4, 1864, in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Penna. She married James A. McCalmont on Nov. 4, 1886, and was living in Washington, Penna., as late as the summer of 1942. Her husband, who followed farming, died on Jan. 9, 1922. They had six children as follows:

1. Mary Elizabeth, born Jan. 20, 1888.
2. Robert Symington, born Aug. 20, 1889. Married Alice Brownlee in 1913.
3. Jennie Gladys, born Sept. 11, 1895. Married J. Ard Cowden in 1916.
4. Wilda Lyle, born Mar. 28, 1895. Married J. Arthur Reed in 1916.
5. James Clair, born July 1, 1898. Died in 1921.
6. Anna Martha, born June 22, 1902. Married Lawrence C. Ely, a veteran of World War I, on Oct. 14, 1920. They live near Washington, Penna.

V⁶¹ HATTIE FARRAR, daughter of Robert, IV²³. Born in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Penna., on Sept. 26, 1868. She married Robert J. Scott, of that County, in 1890, and they engaged in farming. She died Oct. 7, 1947, near the town of Washington, Penna. Mr. Scott died in 1928, leaving one son:

1. Lloyd, born Sept. 1, 1892. Married Marguerite Dagg. Lives at Avello, Penna., where he is engaged in the drug business.

V⁶² RICHARD J. FARRAR, son of Robert, IV²³. Born in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Penna., on October 23, 1871. On

Nov. 14, 1894 he married Flora Hastings, who died in 1925, leaving one daughter. On Oct. 8, 1930, he married Alvina Patterson, and they live in the town of Washington, Penna. The name of his daughter follows:

VI¹⁰⁰ Elizabeth

See page 127.

V⁶³ HELEN BROWN FARRAR, daughter of William, IV²⁴. Born August 24, 1856, in Washington County, Penna., and shortly thereafter her parents moved to Cambridge, Ohio, where she grew up and attended Ohio Wesleyan College, class of '76. She married S. P. Mulford in 1885, who had been a classmate in college, and they removed to Los Angeles where he engaged in the practice of law and became quite successful and prosperous. He died in January, 1922, but Mrs. Mulford continued to maintain her own home at 444 South Westmoreland Ave., Los Angeles, until her death on Aug. 29, 1941. They had no children.

V⁶⁴ HAMILTON FARRAR, son of Aaron, IV²⁰. Born at Candor, Washington County, Penna., in February or March, 1858. He engaged in farming near Little Service, Beaver County, Penna., from early manhood until he retired in 1920. Then he spent the rest of his life with his youngest brother, William (V⁶⁷), and died at that home on June 3, 1932. He never married.

V⁶⁵ PETER SYMINGTON FARRAR, son of Aaron, IV²⁰. Born at Candor, Washington County, Penna., in Sept., 1859. He never married and followed farming all his life. About 1910 he went to western Idaho and became attached to a family living on a farm near Fruitland, Payette County, Idaho, and lived with them the rest of his life, 25 years. One of the family, (Mrs. L. H. Rich), told me that her children thought him one of the family and always called him "Uncle Peter". He died in her house on April 15, 1935, and is buried in the Fruitland Cemetery.

V⁶⁶ SILAS BUCHANAN FARRAR, son of Aaron, IV²⁰. Born near Candor, in Washington County, Penna., about 1861, and died in Allegheny County in 1922. I have been able to learn no dates on this member, but was informed that he had married a Laura McFarland, and had a son who now lives in Pittsburg, Penna., and a daughter, Mrs. Dorothy Anderson, who lives in Ellwood City, Penna. Nothing further. His children are listed below:

VI¹⁰¹ Earl McNall

VI¹⁰² Dorothy

See page 127.

V⁶⁷ WILLIAM McFERRON FARRAR, son of Aaron, IV²⁶. Born near Candor, Washington County, Penna., on May 10, 1869. Became a painter and followed that trade all his life. In 1890 he married Christina Peel at Midway, in the same county, and they lived there until 1910, when they moved to Beaver, Penna. He died on June 20, 1939, and is buried in the Beaver Cemetery. His wife also died there on Feb. 29, 1940, and is buried besides him. They had eight children, listed below:

VI¹⁰³ Andrew Work

VI¹⁰⁷ Irene Lepro

VI¹⁰⁴ Joseph Albert

VI¹⁰⁸ James Hamilton

VI¹⁰⁵ Julia

VI¹⁰⁹ William

VI¹⁰⁶ Mary Borland

VI¹¹⁰ Ethel Edith

See page 127.

V⁶⁸ HANNAH ELLEN FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born Sept. 2, 1857, on her father's farm in Washington County, Penna., where she spent her whole life. Her mother died in 1890, and Hannah, being unmarried, remained at home and kept the house for her father until her death, which occurred on May 17, 1910.

V⁶⁹ JOSEPH ADDISON FARRAR, son of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born on his father's farm in Washington County, Penna., on Feb. 27, 1859. He never married and remained on his father's farm and ran it for his father most of his life. After his father died in 1914 he made his home with two married sisters until his death, which occurred in 1923.

V⁷⁰ ANNETTE BELLE FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born April 1, 1861, in Washington County, Penna. Married Jan. 1, 1890, to Chester Lorimer Grimes, who was born in 1862, and died on March 1, 1919. They lived on a farm, and the widow was still living in that county with her youngest son at the last reports. They had four children, as follows:

1. Vance Thomas. Born Mar. 15, 1891. Married and has three children:
 - a. Thomas, Jr.
 - b. Paul K.
 - c. Charlotte
2. Mary Daisy. Born July 2, 1892. Married Archibald W. Laird on Nov. 27, 1924, and has one son:
 - a. William Lorimer
3. Samuel Howard. Born April 12, 1894. Is a teacher. Unmarried and lives with his mother.
4. Hazel Suzannah. Born Sept. 3, 1897. Married George Barr, Nov. 27, 1924.

- V⁷¹ ANDREW CURTIN FARRAR, son of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born March 18, 1863, in Washington County, Penna., where he remained all his life. He engaged in farming, in Cross Creek Township until 1907 when he removed to West Middleton, Penna., and operated a general store until his death. On August 19, 1886, he married Rachel Adeline Dimit, also born in that county. He died on March 3, 1930, leaving five children, as follows:

VI ¹¹¹	Mary Ann	VI ¹¹⁴	McDonald
VI ¹¹²	Leroy	VI ¹¹⁵	David Homer
VI ¹¹³	Israel Bebout		

See page 129.

- V⁷² ABRAHAM LINCOLN FARRAR, son of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Feb. 4, 1864. On Dec. 25, 1890, he married Nancy Irene Grimes, who was born in the same county on January 21, 1868, and died there on July 28, 1936. He engaged in farming for about ten years and then went into the mercantile business at Wolfdale in Washington County, Penna., in which he continued for about twenty years, and died there on April 21, 1927. They had these two children:

VI ¹¹⁶	Ilah Susannah
VI ¹¹⁷	Samuel Glenn

See page 129.

- V⁷³ JOHN FARRAR, son of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born in Washington County, Penna., on April 5, 1867. On Jan. 22, 1895, he married Mary Francena Miller, who was born in the same county on Dec. 4, 1872. He followed the building trade until he retired from active work some years ago, and died in Buffalo, Washington County, on June 3, 1942. They had the following children:

VI ¹¹⁸	Earl McKinley
VI ¹¹⁹	Ralph Raymond

See page 130.

- V⁷⁴ JAMES FARRAR, son of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born in Washington County, Penna., on April 3, 1869. Died there on Sept. 25, 1877.

- V⁷⁵ SAMUEL FARRAR, son of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born in Washington County, Penna., on March 17, 1871. Remained single. Worked as a builder all his life, and at last accounts was living at Independence, Penna.

- V⁷⁶ MARY MARTHA FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, IV³⁴. Known as Mattie. Born in Washington County, Penna., on June 8, 1873. On Dec. 8, 1897, she married Ernest C. Smith, who was born in the same

county on Dec. 8, 1868, and was a farmer. In 1920 they purchased her father's home farm from her brother, Joseph Addison's estate, who had died single. At last accounts they were still residing on the old home place. They have five children, as follows:

1. George Guy Smith, born May 13, 1899. Married Sept. 26, 1923, Bessie L. Craig, and resides on his father's farm.
2. Verner Farrar Smith, born August 7, 1901.
3. Ivan Leslie Smith, born Mar. 3, 1905.
4. Mary Eleanor Smith, born July 2, 1909.
5. Martha Evalyn Smith, born August 16, 1913.

V⁷⁷ EMMA LURETTA FARRAR, daughter of Samuel, IV³⁴. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Dec. 12, 1876. Remained single and lived with her parents as long as they lived. After the death of her father in 1914, she lived with her brother on the home farm until her death, which occurred on July 7, 1919.

V⁷⁸ ANDREW BUCHANAN FARRAR, son of David, IV³⁵. Born August 7, 1859, in Rock Island County, Ill., where his father farmed several years. But he grew up in Iowa, near Montezuma, where his father removed about 1863. In 1930 I visited him for the first time and he told me that he remembered my father very well when he lived with them several months before father married. My father was then organizing churches and Sunday schools in that country and often took young Andrew with him when traveling with team and buggy. About 1887 Andrew removed to Omaha, Neb., where he lived for thirteen years, generally working in packing plants or the stockyards, and also as Assistant County Auditor for about four years. In 1911 he moved to California, and bought a farm in Butte County, where he remained the rest of his life, engaged in raising fruits and walnuts. He died there on June 28, 1933. On May 15, 1895, he married Wealthy Abigail Curtis, who was born in Indiana, on Nov. 5, 1869. She still lives on their farm, which is now operated by her son, Fred. They had four children, as follows:

V¹²⁰ Andrew Clyde

V¹²² Myrna Curtis

V¹²¹ Gladys Margaret

V¹²³ Frederick Leland

See page 130.

V⁷⁹ WILLIAM McCANDLESS FARRAR, son of David, IV³⁵. Born on Feb. 5, 1861, in Rock Island County, Ill., but grew up in Iowa, near Montezuma. In 1886 he went to Omaha, Neb., and worked as a livestock salesman there for about 38 years. He died there on Dec. 23, 1926, after being in a hospital for several years. He was married in

1898 at Omaha to Nellie Dennis, who died in San Francisco in 1929. They had but one child, given below:

VI¹²⁴ Beatrice Lillian

See page 131.

V⁸⁰ MARY ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of David, IV³⁵. Born Sept. 10, 1863, in Rock Island County, Ill., shortly before her parents moved to Montezuma, Iowa, where she grew up and went to school. After her father's death she and her mother moved to Cambridge, Ill., where they both lived the rest of their lives. Mary never married, and followed the dressmaking trade at which it seems she prospered. She died there, in the home she had shared with her mother so long, on May 20, 1935. She was very proud of the Farrar family and name and spent a great deal of time in her later years in collecting historical data on her genealogy. Considerable of the data in this work was supplied by her.

V⁸¹ ARTEMISIA McCANDLESS FARRAR, daughter of David, IV³⁵. Born Oct. 22, 1865, near Montezuma, Iowa. She was always known to my family as "Cousin Artie". Some time after her father's death she went back to Pennsylvania and lived with her Grandmother Farrar, who was then alone, and remained with her for many years. She taught school for a few years and then was married on Dec. 16, 1897, at Orion, Ill., to Samuel Luther Flack, whose mother was Margaret Farrar Flack, IV³⁹, a cousin of Artemisia's father. They settled on a farm in Washington County, Penna., where they still live, not far from the town of Washington. Mrs. Flack has been very active in the social life of the community and in Grange work. Like her sister, Mary, she has always been much interested in the history of the Farrar family, and has compiled considerable data, much of which she contributed to this work, and which has been of great assistance. They have two children, as follows:

1. Albert Ewing Flack, born Jan. 15, 1902. Single and operated the home farm for his parents many years. Died March 5, 1941.

2. Margaret Irene Flack, born May 7, 1904. Married Robert L. Seybert on June 10, 1929, and has two children:

- a. James R.

- b. Shirley L.

V⁸² JOSEPH EWING FARRAR, son of David, IV³⁵. Born Nov. 13, 1866, near Montezuma, Iowa. Settled at Rock Island, Ill., where he followed the building trade for about thirty years, then purchased a farm at Milan, Ill., where he was still living a short time ago. On April 11, 1888, he married Mary Fitzpatrick, of that county. They have five children, as follows:

VI ¹²⁵	Benjamin David	VI ¹²⁸	Joseph Ewing, Jr.
VI ¹²⁶	Grace Beatrice	VI ¹²⁹	Arthur Records
VI ¹²⁷	Agnes Ruth		
	See page 131.		

- V⁸³ JOHN GRANT FARRAR, son of David, IV³⁵. Born Nov. 4, 1868, near Montezuma, Iowa. Took up railroad work, and while still a young man went to southwestern Colorado and became a locomotive engineer for the D & RG Railway, which position he held for nearly forty-five years, retiring in 1937. Most of this time he was on the narrow gauge road from Durango to Ridgeway, making daily trips over a pass nearly ten thousand feet high. On Dec. 28, 1894, at Ridgeway, Colo., he married Sarah Tidwell, who was born March 19, 1878. At first they lived at Ridgeway, and later moved to Durango, where they lived many years. He died at Salt Lake City, Utah, on March 22, 1947, nearly 80 years of age. They had five children, as follows:

VI ¹³⁰	Amber Marie	VI ¹³³	Margaret Louise
VI ¹³¹	Allen Grant	VI ¹³⁴	Georgia Elizabeth
VI ¹³²	Frances Catherine		

See page 132.

- V⁸⁴ FRANCIS ANDREW FARRAR, son of Robert, IV³⁰. Born in Montezuma, Iowa, on Nov. 17, 1865. Went back to Penna. with the family in 1869 and lived there until the spring of 1881. That summer the family remained in Oskaloosa, Iowa, with the Grandparents Thompson, and went on to Dakota Territory in the fall. However, Frank remained in Oskaloosa and attended high school and came to Dakota in the spring of 1882. Soon after he went into a printing office to learn the trade, at which he worked, more or less, for many years. Father was interested in establishing a new college at Pierre, called Pierre University, and Frank went there and entered the first class. He paid his own expenses practically all thru his college course by working as a printer for the Pierre newspapers, and was the only member of his class to graduate in June, 1887. He bears the unique distinction of being the first student to be graduated from any college in either of the two Dakotas. Needless to say he was unanimously elected Valedictorian of the class. I remember the occasion well, and know it was a wonderful oration, but I do not know what it was about.

A few years after graduation he decided to try the Railway Mail Service and worked out of St. Paul for a few years. Then in 1892 he went to the Puget Sound country and started a newspaper in a new town in a mining district east of Seattle. This was expected to become

a metropolis when the railroad should come, but when the railroad was built it went up another valley and the town died. I was there once about 15 years later and there was nothing left but a few deserted shanties in a thriving young forest. After that he went to Mt. Vernon, Washington, where he and a partner named Riggs published the Skagit Valley Herald for a year or two, and then dissolved partnership, and sold out. Frank then began teaching and was engaged in that city several years. In 1900 he removed to the town of Ballard, which was later absorbed by the City of Seattle, and was offered a principalship in the city schools. He was principal of one school continuously for thirty-four years, and during that period he never missed a minute of time. This speaks well for his health during that time. Altogether he was in school work in that State for 41 years, 37 years as a principal. He retired in 1940, and passed away after a short illness on October 26, 1944, aged seventy-nine.

On Jan. 12, 1897, he had married Ada May Priest at Mt. Vernon, Washington. She was the eldest daughter of William and Ida Priest. Her father had been a school principal at Jacksonville, Oregon, until his death in 1887 and then his family removed to Mt. Vernon. After Frank's death his widow continued to live in Seattle. They had three children, given below:

VI¹³⁵ Robert William

VI¹³⁶ Edith Frances

VI¹³⁷ Elizabeth

See page 133

V⁸⁵ NELLIE FIDELIA FARRAR, daughter of Robert, IV³⁰. Born in Oskaloosa, Iowa, in the home of her mother's parents, on Aug. 24, 1867. She had a part of her schooling in Pennsylvania and finished it in Dakota where she attended Pierre University for two or three years. She began her teaching career in a country school when about 16 years old, and soon got into city schools. She taught in several towns in South Dakota for several years, and in West Superior, Wis., also. On Sept. 1, 1898, she married Sylvester Kinnear who came from western New York and was an office worker for the Northern Pacific Railroad. This marriage was one of the unfortunate kind and they separated after several years and Nellie joined her mother and sisters in Seattle. She then resumed her former occupation of teaching and followed that until she retired a few years ago. As this is written, (1947) she is living at Kirkland, Wash., near Seattle, on the east shore of Lake Washington. She had but one daughter, listed below:

1. Alice Rowe Kinnear, born an Brainard, Minn., on Dec. 5, 1899. She got her education in the public schools of Spokane, Wash., and Bellingham, (Wash.) Normal College and University of Washington. Has been for many years a supervisor of Art in the schools of Seattle. Is unmarried.

V⁸⁶ MYRTA ALICE FARRAR, daughter of Robert, IV³⁶. Born in Washington County, Penna., on April 19, 1869. Like her older sister she got her early schooling in Pennsylvania and later in South Dakota, where she attended Pierre University for a few years. About 1889 she went to Fairfield, Iowa and lived with Mother. There she learned the dressmakers trade which she followed as long as she was able to work. She never married and made her home with Mother all her life. She went to Seattle in 1900, soon after Mother went there. In 1910 her health gave out, having suffered from a heart ailment most of her life, and she was an invalid from then until her death which occurred on Mar. 2, 1915.

V⁸⁷ ROBERT WALLACE FARRAR, son of Robert, IV³⁶. Born at Dallas, West Virginia, on Mar. 7, 1871. He had his first schooling in Penna., and then at Volga, So. Dak., then at Pierre University, and a short time at Parsons College, at Fairfield, Iowa. When barely 18 he was offered a position in the pressroom of the Pierre Daily Free Press, and followed the mechanical part of the printing trade for several years, working also in St. Paul, Minn., and Aberdeen, So. Dak. On Jan. 24, 1893, he married Lonise Talcott, who was born at Shenandoah, Iowa, in 1871. They were married at Aberdeen, S. D., where she had also been employed in a printing office. The next year he became editor and manager of a weekly paper at Webster, S. D. Wishing to go into business for himself he leased a weekly paper at Ellendale, Nor. Dak., which he operated for over two years. When this lease ran out he was offered the position of editor and manager of the Wahpeton Globe, then the largest paper in Nor. Dak. He managed this successfully several years and began to mingle in politics. Then P. J. McCumber, U. S. Senator for North Dakota, offered him a position which he accepted and moved to Washington, D. C., where he lived the remainder of his life. He was secretary to Sen. McCumber for 22 years, and was clerk of several very important Senate committees. Then he retired and entered the practice of law in Washington. He was in public life there during the first World War. Both his sons he sent thru the U. S. Naval Academy at Annapolis. He died on March 14, 1926, after an operation on an intestinal tumor. After his death his widow removed to the Pacific Coast and lives part of the time at Alhambra, near Los Angeles,

and part of the time with her son or her daughter. They had three children, listed below:

VI¹³⁸ Robert Morse

VI¹³⁹ Doris

VI¹⁴⁰ Mervale Talcott

See page 134

V⁸⁸ LOUELLA MARTHA FARRAR, daughter of Robert, IV³⁶. Born in Dallas, West Virginia, on July 18, 1873. She attended school for five years at Volga, S. D., and a year in the Preparatory Department of Pierre University and then a full college course at Parsons College, at Fairfield, Iowa, where she graduated with the class of 1893. After graduation she went to Brookings, So. Dak., and taught in the city schools for several years.

On June 24, 1899, she married Harold Franklin Haroldson, who was born in Hamar, Norway, on Jan. 3, 1873. At the time of their marriage he was a clerk in the principal bank of Brookings and soon became cashier. Later he was principal owner and manager of another bank in the same city. He was a man of very high principles, and when his bank got into difficulties during the great banking crash in the late twenties, he turned over everything he possessed to the bank's creditors and went to California to start life all over again. He died very suddenly at Baldwin Park, Calif., where he had been living several years, on March 16, 1937. After his death his widow moved to Whittier, Cal., and lived there with her youngest daughter who was music instructor in Whittier College. She passed away after a short illness on April 21, 1944, and was buried beside her husband in a nearby cemetery. They had four children, as follows:

1. Robert Irwin Haroldson, born April 18, 1900. Graduated in Civil Engineering at Brookings, So. Dak. Agric. College, in class of 1924. Is Bridge Engineer for Illinois State Highway Dept. In December, 1924, he married a classmate, Ruth Atkinson. Two children:
 - a. Jean, born 1926.
 - b. Barbara Ann, born 1927.
2. Gail Haroldson, born Jan. 18, 1905, at Brookings, S. D. Graduate of State Agric. College there in Class of 1926. Went to Seattle to teach music in 1927. Married Arthur Baskerville on Nov. 1, 1928. They are divorced. She still teaches in the Seattle schools. No children.
3. Ruth Haroldson, born Jan. 11, 1909, at Brookings, S. D. Attended college there, specializing on violin. Went to American School of Violin at Chicago where she graduated with high

honors. Has engaged in concert work and teaching ever since. Since 1932 she has been Instructor of Violin and Concert Music in Whittier College, at Whittier, Calif., where she still lives.

4. Hugh Wallace Haroldson, born at Brookings, S. D., on March 23, 1916. Removed to California with his parents in 1927. Graduate of Covina High School. Graduate of Univ. of Calif. in June, 1939. Worked for S. P. RR Co. Since 1941 he has been working for the U. S. Maritime Commission in their office of Ship Design, at Washington, D. C. He also studied aviation and is a licensed pilot. Single, at last accounts.

V⁸⁹ CALVIN LYLE FARRAR, son of Robert, IV³⁶. This is I, the compiler of this little history. Since I have no children I believe there is little of my life that will be of interest to my relatives, or of importance to the world. However, I said in the beginning that I would write a history of our family, and I am a part of that family so I will include some data on myself. The only difference I can claim between myself and hundreds of other Farrars is that I undertook, and have now practically completed, this record of our ancestors. It has been work. Hard, painstaking work. All the time I have been working on it I have been busily engaged in making a living. Being a traveling man I have carried my manuscripts around with me and on Saturday afternoons, instead of going fishing I have sat in a stuffy hotel room, pounding an old typewriter; writing letters for information; searching thru old history volumes in libraries; making corrections and re-writing page after page. Many before me have written up short sketches of their immediate relatives. But, no one has heretofore correlated these sketches and combed War Department records, church, marriage, and baptism records, for the whole family.

My mother told me that I was born on a small farm near Buffalo Village in Western Washington County, Penna., near where my father and his father were both born, on April 28, 1875. But unlike them I have been a wanderer most of my life. I have followed many different pursuits and worked at many different trades. I have never "amassed a fortune" or been called a "Malfactor of Great Weath". But I have never lacked any necessities, and it has been an interesting life.

In 1881, when I was six years old my parents moved to Volga, South Dakota, which was almost on the frontier, as the railroad had reached there only a year before.

My father died in 1888, and mother moved to Fairifeld, Iowa, and I went to high school there and three years to Parsons College. Later I went back to the Dakotas where I taught school in winter and worked

on farms or at surveying in summer. In 1898 I went to Seattle, arriving just too late to join the Volunteers who went to the Philippines. The lumbering business seemed to me to be the most inviting so I went to work in the mills and later into the woods. I liked the outdoor life the best so studied estimating and became a timber cruiser. Moved up onto the Skagit River, where I bought some lands and lived many years. Went into the new Forest Service in 1905 and later transferred to the same line of work as a Special Agent of the General Land Office, of the Department of Interior.

On August 21, 1913, at Alamosa, Colorado, I married Ella Mary Porter, daughter of Samuel and Catherine Porter of Washington County, Iowa. I met her when she was teaching school in Skagit County, Wash., five years before. In 1915 we decided that there was too much traveling in my job so I resigned and we moved to a farm we had in Jackson County, Oregon, where we lived about five years. Then in 1923 we moved to Oakland, Calif., and in 1931 I went back into the Department of Interior, in the same line of work as when I resigned. This appointment was terminated on June 30, 1947, as I was already past the statutory age for retirement. However, I expect to continue to live in Oakland, Calif., as long as I live, and hope many who read these pages will look me up when they come to our city. My address will be in the telephone directory.

V⁹⁰ MARY PURDY FARRAR, daughter of Robert, IV³⁰. Born in Cameron, West Virginia, on Dec. 21, 1877. Mary was nicknamed "Mayme" by her friends when she first started to school, and is still known by that name. She got most of her schooling at Fairfield, Iowa, where she graduated from high school and spent two years in Parsons College. She began teaching in the Dakotas in 1899, and in 1901 joined her mother and sisters in Seattle, and secured a position in the city schools there. Later on she stopped teaching for a time and entered the University of Washington, graduating in the Class of 1914. After that she continued to teach in Seattle until her retirement in 1936. She has never married, and has lived all her life, with the exception of a few years, with her sister Grace, and her mother, until the death of the latter in 1933. Since then she and Grace have continued to live together in Seattle.

V⁹¹ GRACE HARRIETT FARRAR, daughter of Robert, IV³⁰. Born on July 23, 1881, at Oskaloosa, Iowa, in the home of her mother's parents. She got most of her schooling at Fairfield, Iowa, where she went at the age of seven, and graduated from high school in 1899. The next

year she moved to Seattle with her mother and began teaching, the first term in a country school, and after that in the city schools. Later on she took a teacher's course in the State Normal School, at Bellingham, Wash., and then returned to her position in Seattle. She retired in 1937, but during the shortage of teachers in the late war she began again and taught several years longer. She never married and has lived practically all her life with her mother, and her sister Mayme, with whom she is still living in Seattle.

- V⁹² FRANK BUCHANAN FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in Washington County, Penna., on December 4, 1865. Went with his parents to Missouri in the spring of 1882, and grew up on his father's farm near LaClede, Linn County. On Feb. 17, 1892, he married Amanda Jane Mahurin, who was born in that county on Nov. 21, 1873. They lived on a farm in that county for several years and in 1901 they moved to a farm near Camdentown, Mo. Later they moved to Oklahoma and bought a farm near Elk City, on which they lived until the fall of 1943 when they retired and moved into the town of Elk City. Frank died there on Sept. 25, 1945, almost 80 years of age. His wife survived him and was living in their home there in 1946. They had six children, listed below:

VI¹⁴¹ Jennie Elizabeth

VI¹⁴⁴ James Roy

VI¹⁴² Ezra Lyle

VI¹⁴⁵ William Raymond

VI¹⁴³ Olive Frances

VI¹⁴⁶ Arthur Levi

See page 136.

- V⁹³ JAMES FREDERICK FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in Des Moines, Iowa, on Feb. 5, 1867. Went back to Pennsylvania with his parents when a year old, and to Missouri in 1882, where he grew up on his father's farm near LaClede, in Linn County. He attended Park College, at Parkville, Mo., in the late '80s, and then became a printer at Joplin, Mo., where he married Miss Jessie Henvey on Dec. 19, 1900. Later he was Sec'y.-Treas. and General Manager of the News-Herald Publishing Co., of that city, who were publishing a daily newspaper. He was a prominent member of the Presbyterian Church and an Elder at the time of his death, which occurred on April 30, 1914. His widow survived him and was living at 1815 Bird Street, Joplin, in 1946. They had three children, listed below:

VI¹⁴⁷ James Theodore

VI¹⁴⁸ Mattie Belle

VI¹⁴⁹ Gerald Henvey

See page 136.

V⁹⁴ CHARLES McCLEASE FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in his father's second marriage, in Washington County, Penna., on Nov. 2, 1871. Went with his parents to Missouri in 1882 near LaCledé, where he remained. On April 11, 1900, he married Martha Alice Stephens, at Linneus, Mo. They lived on a farm near that place until their death. His wife died on Mar. 1, 1930, and he followed her on Oct. 3, 1930. They had but one daughter, given below:

VI¹⁵⁰ Mary Eula

See page 137.

V⁹⁵ JULIA VIANNA FARRAR, daughter of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in Washington County, Penna., on July 8, 1873. Went to Missouri with the family in 1882 and lived near LaCledé the rest of her life. She attended Park College, at Parkville, Mo., and on Nov. 16, 1897, she married Everett E. Kennedy. He was born in that county, a son of John and Mary Kennedy, and a brother of Elizabeth Kennedy who later married his younger brother, Andrew, V⁹⁶. They followed farming. Julia died on April 14, 1936, and her husband on Mar. 5, 1943. They had but two children, listed below:

1. Blanche Kennedy, born July 28, 1898. Married Ralph Stonecker at Meadville, Mo., on April 7, 1928. They are farmers near LaCledé, Mo., and have two daughters:

a. Joan Lee, born June 6, 1929.

b. Marilyn Sue, born Aug. 16, 1936.

2. Everett Carl Kennedy, born May 5, 1901. Married Lillian Wingate on Aug. 22, 1922. They live in Brookfield where he has been mail carrier for many years. They have one son:

a. Carl Darrel Kennedy, born June 12, 1932.

V⁹⁶ ANDREW HERBERT FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Sept. 3, 1874. In 1882 his parents moved to a farm near LaCledé, Mo., where he grew up and has remained in that county ever since, following farming. On Oct. 24, 1900, he married Elizabeth Pearl Kennedy, a sister of Everett Kennedy who had married Julia Farrar, (See V⁹⁵, above). She died on Sept. 26, 1939, and after about three years, (on Sept. 2, 1942), Andrew married again, this time a widow, Mrs. Josephine Pearman, who was born near Mendon, Mo. Andrew and his first wife had three children, listed below:

VI¹⁵¹ Lucille

VI¹⁵² Herbert Earl

VI¹⁵³ Frances Lorraine

See page 137.

V⁹⁷ EMMA BIRDELLA FARRAR, daughter of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in

Washington County, Penna., on Oct. 13, 1875. Her parents removed to Missouri in 1882 and she grew up on their farm near LaCledé. On Dec. 5, 1906, she married Ezra Webley, a farmer living in that county. In 1916 they gave up farming and moved to Des Moines, Iowa. "Birdie", as she is known in the family had been an invalid for a year or two and not able to leave her house, and passed away at Des Moines on Feb. 24, 1947. They have three children as follows:

1. Harold Wayne Webley, born at LaCledé, Mo., Mar. 6, 1910. Living near Des Moines, Iowa, in 1946.
2. Mildred Gladine Webley, born at LaCledé, Mo., on Dec. 12, 1912. Married Ralph Ryan on Nov. 18, 1932. In 1946 were living at 4037 Four Mile Drive, Des Moines, Iowa. Two children:
 - a. Robert W., born Aug. 29, 1933.
 - b. Mildred A., born June 23, 1935.
3. Vernon Kenneth Webley, born at LaCledé, Mo., on Nov. 6, 1915. Is married and lives near Des Moines, Iowa.

V⁹⁸ ELIZA MINETTA FARRAR, daughter of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Feb. 1, 1877. Her parents removed to a farm at LaCledé, Mo., in 1882. On Dec. 21, 1898, she married Charles A. Berry, a farmer living near LaCledé. He was born in Illinois in 1870. They lived on the farm until his health became poor and he retired in 1937 and moved into the town of Linneus, where he passed away on May 30, 1946. His widow, (always called "Minnie"); remained in Linneus. They had five children, listed below:

1. Inez Elizabeth Berry. Born Aug. 15, 1900. Married Raymond Schaefer at Brookfield, Mo., on Apr. 22, 1920. They have three children:
 - a. Charles Leonard. Born Aug. 24, 1921, served in Army from March, 1943 to March, 1946.
 - b. Gaynelle Corinne. Born March 15, 1926. Lives in Brookfield, Mo.
 - c. Carolyn Verlee. Born Nov. 28, 1929. Married Noland Spencer.
2. Floy Maurine Berry. Born March 13, 1902. Is an accountant in a bank in Kansas City, Mo. Is single.
3. Mary Grace Berry. Born Jan. 14, 1904. Married Calvin Kling on June 28, 1925. He is in business in Brookfield, Mo., where they live. They have two sons:
 - a. Lavon Earl Kling. Born July 13, 1927. Served in U. S. Navy in late war.
 - b. Donald Lee Kling. Born November. 19, 1937.
4. Ezra Thomas Berry. Born Aug. 31, 1905. Married (1st) Dorothy Downing on June 13, 1932. (2nd) Vera Sargent on July

12, 1937. They have two children:

a. Nancy Carol. Born July 16, 1938.

b. Mary Ellen. Born May 12, 1941.

5. Etta Charlene Berry. Born Nov. 7, 1912. Married John Burch on Dec. 24, 1934, at St. Louis, Mo. Her husband was in the Army during last war and now is an accountant living in Toledo, Ohio.

V⁹⁹ ROBERT EZRA FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in Washington County, Penna., on Feb. 22, 1878. His parents took him to Missouri in 1882 and he grew up there and has remained all his life. He never married and now operates the farm acquired by his father when he went to Missouri in 1882.

V¹⁰⁰ MARY JEMIMA FARRAR, daughter of Ezra, IV³⁸. Known as "Mamie". It appears that she is the first of the Farrar daughters to receive the name Jemima. It was a common name among the Buchanans in Ireland. Her father's mother, (nee Eliza Buchanan), had a sister in Washington County, Penna., whose name was Jemima Buchanan. Mamie was born in Washington County, Penna., on Mar. 16, 1879, and was taken by her parents to Missouri in 1882. On Dec. 20, 1900, she married Ross H. Webster, a farmer at Linneus, Mo. They lived there until 1922 when they moved to Los Angeles. She died there on Nov. 15, 1938. They had but one child, given below:

1. Theta Florence Webster, born at Linneus, Mo., on Oct. 12, 1907. Went to Los Angeles in 1922, and married Lorane W. McDandel there on Jan. 10, 1928. They were living in Los Angeles in 1946, altho they had been away for several years. One son only:

a. Wyman McDandel, born Jan. 1, 1939.

V¹⁰¹ GEORGE LYLE FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born in Washington County, Penna., on April 11, 1880. The next year his parents moved to LaCleda, Mo., where he grew up. On Jan. 10, 1906, he married Lottie Chium, also of LaCleda, where she was born on Feb. 21, 1884. They lived on a farm near there until 1941, when they moved into Kansas City, Mo., where they now live. They have five children, listed below:

VI¹⁵¹ Eunice Gertrude VI¹⁵⁷ Habel Geraldine

VI¹⁵⁵ Chester Lyle VI¹⁵⁸ Mary Louise

VI¹⁵⁰ Margaret Josephine

See page 137.

V¹⁰² FANNIE ALICE FARRAR, daughter of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born at LaCleda, Mo., on Aug. 9, 1881. Died March 25, 1883.

V¹⁰³ JOSEPH FINLEY FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born at LaCleda,

Mo., on April 22, 1883, where he lived all his life. On April 21, 1915, he married Bertha Harris, who was born near there on April 23, 1893. They followed farming until his death on Sept. 23, 1928. His widow was living at Brookfield, Mo., in 1947. They had four children, listed below:

VI¹⁵⁹ Lola Merle

VI¹⁶¹ June LaVerne

VI¹⁶⁰ Lois Vernielle

VI¹⁶² Carl Francis

See page 138.

V¹⁰⁴ MARK WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Born at LaClede, Mo., on Mar. 9, 1885. He grew up there and after his schooling he went to Joplin, Mo., and into the publishing business with his older brother, James, V⁹³. He has continued in that business and in 1946 was part owner and Treasurer of the Joplin Printing Co., and was living at 2401 Penn Avenue. On Jan. 31, 1917, he married Zanna C. Wilson, of Cameron, Mo. They have two daughters, given below:

VI¹⁶³ Mary Louise

VI¹⁶⁴ Jean Lea

See page 139.

V¹⁰⁵ JOHN A. McAFEE FARRAR, son of Ezra, IV³⁸. Known as "Mack". Born at LaClede, Mo., on Feb. 24, 1887, and has lived near there all his life. He followed farming until 1936, when he sold out and moved into Brookfield, Mo., and engaged in the real-estate business, at which he was still engaged in 1947. On Aug. 15, 1915, he married Anna Elizabeth Barton, who was born in Missouri on Mar. 31, 1895. They have one daughter, given below:

VI¹⁶⁵ Irene Barton

See page 139.

V¹⁰⁶ AARON NEWTON FARRAR, son of Lysander, IV⁴⁰. Born May 16, 1874, in Omaha, Neb. I have lost track of this branch of the family and do not know what has become of him. He was known as Newton, so named in honor of Newton Calhoun, who had married his father's sister. I met him a couple of times at Fairfield, Iowa, in 1888, and an aunt there and other relatives in Birmingham near there. Nothing further could be learned of him but he has not lived in Omaha for many years.

V¹⁰⁷ LEROY FARRAR, son of Wm. IV⁵¹, born in Holmes County, Ohio, near Millersburg, in 1877. He was married there in 1898 to Grace Critchfield, who died in 1936, leaving no children. Leroy has followed the trade of sheet metal work, specializing in copper work, most of his life and has travelled extensively thruout the United States, and has

worked on both the Atlantic and Pacific coasts. He is now retired and living with his brother Frank at Millersburg, Ohio. I wish to state that without the help of Leroy that this history would have no record of the descendants of Samuel Farrar, II⁷, as I had been unable, after two or three years correspondence, to find any trace of them. Leroy accidentally heard that I was writing this history and came forward with all the data it contains on that Samuel's line.

- V¹⁰⁸ CHARLES FOSTER FARRAR, son of Wm. IV⁵⁴, Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1879. He was married there in 1901 to Flora E. Hunter, who died in 1907. He died in 1925, leaving the following children:

VI¹⁶⁶ Cleo Foster

VI¹⁶⁸ Dorothy

VI¹⁶⁷ George Leroy

See page 139.

- V¹⁰⁹ WILLIAM ROSS FARRAR, son of Wm. IV⁵⁴, born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1881. He was married there in 1927 to Nellie Clay. He is a mechanic and has lived most of his life at Millersburg, Ohio. They have no children.

- V¹¹⁰ FRANK FULLER FARRAR, son of Wm., IV⁵⁴. Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1883. Was married there in 1904 to Ila B. Carpenter. He also is a mechanic and has lived most of his life in Millersburg, where he still is working at his trade. They have one son:

VI¹⁶⁹ Howard Raymond

See page 140.

- V¹¹¹ JOHN SHERMAN FARRAR, son of Wm., IV⁵⁴. Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1885. He was married there in 1913 to Bessie M. Virden, and died in 1921. They had the following children:

VI¹⁷⁰ William Clark

VI¹⁷¹ John Sherman, Jr.

See page 140.

- V¹¹² ALVIN MELVIN FARRAR, son of Wm., IV⁵⁴. Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1890. Was married there in 1915 to Hazel G. Daniels. He is a mechanic and lives at Millersburg. Two children as follows:

VI¹⁷² Geraldine E.

VI¹⁷³ Richard Sherman

See page 140.

- V¹¹³ HARRY DESBRO FARRAR, son of Wm., IV⁵⁴. Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1895. Married in 1917 to Annette E. Otto. He served in the Army in World War I. Is a mechanic and has lived at Passaic, N. J., since 1926, where he is employed by the City Government. They have no children.

Sixth Generation

VI¹ FRANK FARRAR, son of William B. and Jane (V¹). Born at Jackson, Ohio, in 1856. Went with his family to Woodhull, Illinois, in 1865, and grew up there. He had a crippled foot and followed office work all his life. Was postmaster at Alpha, Illinois, for several years and held other clerical positions. He never married, and died at the home of a cousin in Alexander, Missouri, on August 14, 1827, aged about 70 years.

VI² EMMA FARRAR, dau of William B. and Jane (V¹). Born at Jackson, Ohio, on July 15, 1861. Grew up at Woodhull, Illinois. In 1882 she married Stirling P. Olsen, a business man of Macomb, Illinois, who died suddenly, three days later. On February 19, 1885, she married Beverly E. Creel at Bardolph, Illinois (near Macomb), who was born and reared at that place. He was born April 10, 1860, and followed railroad work all his life. Emma died while visiting at her old home near Woodhull, Illinois, in June, 1902, about 41 years of age. Beverly Creel later married again and died at Beardstown, Illinois, on January 26, 1930. He and Emma had five children, given below.

1. Claud Creel, born August 27, 1887. Died in San Francisco, California, on February 15, 1944. No children.
2. Alice Creel, born August 3, 1889. Married A. C. Shoopman on June 27, 1907. They removed to San Francisco, California, where her husband died in 1944, and she was still there in 1945. No children.
3. Horace B. Creel, born July 17, 1891. Became a carpenter and was living at Bellingham, Washington, in 1945.
4. Ida Creel, born June 5, 1893, in Galesburg, Illinois. Married Leonard King. Died at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, while visiting there March 14, 1916.
5. Leslie Creel, born December 27, 1896. Died November 27, 1899.

VI³ WILLIAM THADDEUS FARRAR, son of William B. and Jane (V¹). Born at Jackson, Ohio, probably in 1864. (The next older was in 1861 and next younger in 1866). He grew up at Woodhull, Illinois,

where the family had moved while he was an infant. He married Myrtle Stewart, of whom little is now known, about 1885 or 1886. He died in 1894, and was the father of three children, given below:

VII¹ Harry

VII² Mabel

VII³ William Wayne

See page 141.

VI⁴ ALICE FARRAR, dau of William B. and Jane (V¹). Born at Woodhull, Illinois, in 1866. Died there on November 10, 1888, aged 22. Unmarried.

VI⁵ ELLA FARRAR, dau of William B. and Jane (V¹). Born at Woodhull, Illinois, probably in 1868, and grew up there. She married A. Y. Chamberlin, who was always known as "Stote." They later removed to Phoenix, Arizona, as Ella became afflicted with tuberculosis and she died there about or before 1908. Her husband then went back to Illinois and died at Little York, near Monmouth, Illinois. They had no children.

VI⁶ A daughter of Hugh (V²). Nothing was learned, but that she died as an infant.

VI⁷ Another daughter of Hugh (V²), who also died young.

VI⁸ ADDIE FARRAR, dau of Hugh. Born in Jackson, Ohio, in 1863, and died there in 1877, about 14 years of age.

VI⁹ WILLIAM WRIGHT FARRAR, son of Hugh (V²). Born at Jackson, Ohio, on August 1, 1867. Married Clara L. Perdue in that county in 1889. She was born on September 20, 1870, in Jackson County, Ohio, and died at Muncie, Indiana, on October 31, 1938. William has been in the contracting and building business in Muncie, Indiana, for many years and in 1941 his address was 233 Hoyt Avenue. He had but one child, given below:

VII⁴ Crystal Clara

See page 141.

VI¹⁰ MILLIE FARRAR, dau of Hugh (V²). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on August 19, 1873. She married James I. Meranda and in 1941 was living near Muncie, Indiana, on Rural Route 4. No further data.

VI¹¹ JOHN WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on September 7, 1867, where he lived until 1885, when the family moved to Fairmount, Nebraska. On March 1, 1894, he married Myrtle Cox, also of Fairmount. The next year he moved to Carthage, Missouri, with his father and others of the family, and purchased a farm there. In 1907 he removed to Northern Indiana and

purchased a farm near Walkerton, Indiana, where he farmed quite successfully until his death, July 15, 1929. His wife died there on June 13, 1935. They had four children, given below:

VII⁵ Ward Hayes

VII⁷ Alida Violet

VII⁶ William Ewart

VII⁸ Orris Teel

See page 141.

VI¹² VIOLA ELLEN FARRAR, dau of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on July 28, 1869. In 1885 her family moved to Fairmount, Nebraska, where they lived till 1895, then moving to Carthage, Missouri. She became a teacher upon reaching maturity and followed that profession in several states. In 1909 her family removed from Missouri to South California, and she was principal of one of the large Los Angeles schools until she retired in 1938. For many years she has made her home at 826 East Angeleno Avenue, Burbank, California. She developed a remarkable memory and gave the writer of these records much assistance without consulting any record. She never married.

VI¹³ ALIDA MARGARET FARRAR, dau of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on August 1, 1871. Moved with her family to Nebraska in 1885, and to Carthage, Missouri, in 1895, where she died on May 5, 1896, aged 25 years. She was single and had been a school teacher.

VI¹⁴ MARY RACHEL FARRAR, dau of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on June 12, 1873. She removed to Nebraska with her family in 1885, and to Carthage, Missouri, in 1895, and to Southern California early in 1909. She died at Laverne, California, on April 3, 1909, aged about 36 years. She had followed school teaching, and was unmarried.

VI¹⁵ WALTER ANDERSON FARRAR, son of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on February 13, 1875. Died there on March 21, 1876.

VI¹⁶ CHARLES WARNER FARRAR, son of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on June 4, 1877. Moved to Fairmount, Nebraska, with the family in 1885, and to Carthage, Missouri, in 1895. Went to the Pacific Coast in 1908. On February 3, 1909, he married Martha Osborn at Portland, Oregon. Later he moved to Southern California and has made his home in Burbank, California, for many years. They have one son, given below:

VII⁹ Charles Warner, Jr.

See page 142.

VI¹⁷ ETNA LOUISE FARRAR, dau of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on November 11, 1879. Lived at Fairmount, Nebraska, from 1885 to 1895 and then at Carthage, Missouri. In 1909 her family moved to Southern California, where she married Elmer F. Smith on October 3, 1912. They lived at Greeley, Colorado, for a time and then returned to the West Coast, and have made their home at Burbank, California, for many years. They have but one daughter, given below:

1. Frances Louise, born at Greeley, Colorado, January 7, 1919. On September 25, 1937, she married Robert C. Yoder, at Burbank, California.

VI¹⁸ JAMES TEEL FARRAR, son of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on October 5, 1882. Lived at Fairmount, Nebraska, from 1885 to 1895 and at Carthage, Missouri, from 1895 to 1909, when he went with the rest of his family to Southern California. On July 23, 1913, he married Helen Mary Deacon at Burbank, Calif., and died there on October 12, 1933. They had two children, given below:

VII¹⁰ George Deacon

VII¹¹ Helen Jane

See page 142.

VI¹⁹ ANNIE MAY FARRAR, dau of Peter (V⁴). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on May 31, 1885. The same year her parents moved to Fairmount, Nebraska, where they remained for ten years and then moved to Carthage, Missouri. In 1909 her parents moved to Southern California and she went with them. On May 18, 1920, she married Earl A. Campbell at Burbank, California. They lived at Nevada, Missouri, for several years where their children were born, and then returned to California and purchased a farm near Ora Grande. Mr. Campbell died there on August 15, 1933. They had two children, as follows:

Howard Hayes Campbell, born at Nevada, Missouri, October 9, 1922. Married Louise Berger in August, 1942. Enlisted in Merchant Marine Service and died March 25, 1944, as a result of injuries due to the war.

Miriam Campbell, born at Nevada, Missouri, on December 11, 1926. During the late war she served as a secretary at an Army Air Base at Victorville, California.

VI²⁰ CHALMERS HAYES FARRAR, son of Peter (V⁴). Born at Fairmount, Nebraska, on December 24, 1889. Moved with the family to Carthage, Missouri, in 1895, and in 1909 to Southern California. On August 16, 1916, he married Mattie J. Williams at Los Angeles. He

still resides in California and for some years has been in the poultry business in Burbank. They have two children, given below:

VII¹² Mary Jane

VII¹³ David Chalmers

See page 142.

VI²¹ CHARLES FARRAR, son of James (V⁵). Born at Jackson, Ohio, in 1870. Died as a small child.

VI²² EDGAR FARRAR, son of James (V⁵). Born at Jackson, Ohio, on October 12, 1871, and lived there all of his life. At 19 years of age he began working in a monument factory and learned the marble cutter's trade. In a few years he became a partner in the business and later the sole owner. He started in this work on July 20, 1891, and on July 25, 1941, the local paper announced that he had just sold the business and retired. On November 10, 1945, he passed away at his home in Jackson after an illness of only two days. Early in life he married Della Mapes, a native of Jackson County, who passed away several years ago. They had no children but adopted a baby girl whom they named "Jane." When grown she married a Slattery and at last accounts had three children, James Edgar, Caroline, and Rebecca Slattery, and was living in Columbus, Ohio. After being a widower for several years Edgar married Ruth I. Shaffer, also of Jackson, who survived him and after his death went to live near relatives in Michigan. She had no children.

VII¹⁴ Jane (adopted daughter)

See page 142.

VI²³ JOHN LEANDER FARRAR, son of Beatty (V⁶). He was general-known in the family as "Lee." Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on August 30, 1870. When two or three years old his parents moved to Illinois and in 1881 to Russell County, Kansas, and in 1893 he went with his father and brothers to Southern California. He purchased a farm in Orange County, southeast of Los Angeles, where he remained the rest of his life and died there on September 8, 1940. On December 6, 1891, he married Mary A. Brubaker in Russell County, Kansas. She survived him and several years after his death was living with her elder daughter in Glendale, California. They had three children as follows:

VII¹⁵ Irwin

VII¹⁶ Elva

VII¹⁷ Ethel May

See page 143.

VI²⁴ JESSE FARRAR, son of Beatty (V⁶). Born in Woodhull, Ill., on May 22, 1874. Lived in Russell County, Kansas, from 1881 to 1893, then went to Ventura County, California. He spent a year in Alaska during the Gold Rush of the Klondike era, about 1897-99. Then he returned and settled in Orange County, where his father and brothers were then living. On August 15, 1900, he married Olive Lucy Gibbons at Huntington Beach, California. She was born at Holton, Indiana, on October 29, 1879, and came to California with her parents in 1897. Later they removed to Modesto, California, where they were living when he died on January 8, 1913. After his death his family lived in Oakland, California, for about ten years and then removed to Stockton, California, to be near the College of the Pacific, which her children both attended. In 1945 she was living with her daughter near Isleton, California. They had but two children as follows:

VII¹⁸ Laurence Asa

VII¹⁹ Lois

See page 143.

VI²⁵ HERBERT ALLEN FARRAR, son of Beatty (V⁶). Born at Woodhull, Illinois, on June 28, 1876. His family moved to Russell County, Kansas, in 1881, and about 1893 they all moved to Southern California. He engaged in farming for several years. On March 18, 1896, he married Bessie B. Bynum, at Oxnard, California. Later he quit farming and engaged in mercantile business at Palo Alto and also at Santa Cruz, California. Late in 1945 he had retired from business but was still living in Santa Cruz. They had three children, given below:

VII²⁰ Eldin Roy

VII²² Herbert Allen, Jr.

VII²¹ Cecil Ray

See page 144.

VI²⁶ ASA FARRAR, son of Beatty (V⁶). Born at Woodhull, Illinois, in 1879. Went with his parents first to Kansas and to Southern California about 1893, where he died, single, in 1898, about 19 years of age.

VI²⁷ EARL FARRAR, son of Baty (V⁶). Born in Russell County, Kansas, on May 19, 1887. Went with his parents to Southern California about 1893, and has been there ever since. In 1908 he married Maude Moore. They engaged in farming for a few years and then went into the mercantile business. For many years they have been conducting a grocery store at Huntington Beach, California. They have two children, given below:

VII²³ Earl Keith

VII²⁴ Maxine

See page 144.

VI²⁸ LEWIS M. FARRAR, son of John A. (V⁸). Born in Jackson Co., Ohio, on Dec. 29, 1866. Lived there till about 1885 when his family, with several other relatives removed to Fairmount, Nebraska. He married Dora Bender there on September 14, 1892. They followed farming in that vicinity for many years, but late in life he retired and moved into Lincoln, Nebraska, where he died on September 11, 1940. His wife died on the farm at Fairmount on April 10, 1921. They had four children, as follows:

VII²⁵ Lester Lewis

VII²⁷ Homer Alton

VII²⁶ Lawrence Earl

VII²⁸ Dorothy Naomi

See page 144

VI²⁹ BATY ALLEN FARRAR, son of John A. (V⁸). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on April 11, 1868. About 1885 he went to Fairmount, Nebraska, with his parents. On August 15, 1889, he married Nettie Belle Richardson. She was born in LaSalle County, Illinois, on June 6, 1866, a daughter of Ole and Harriett Richardson. They lived on their farm near Fairmount for 53 years and then moved to another farm at Maywood, Nebraska, where he died January 2, 1946. They have four children, as follows:

VII²⁹ Hazel Belle

VII³¹ Vorus Vance

VII³⁰ Harold Allen

VII³² Wallace Lynn

See page 145.

VI³⁰ VORUS VERLEIN FARRAR, son of John A. (V⁸). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on May 14, 1871. About 1885 he went with his parents to Fairmount, Nebraska, and later to Illinois. Was educated at Highland Park College, at Des Moines, Iowa, and became a pharmacist. In Illinois, on Jan. 3, 1903, he married Nellie L. Green, a daughter of Thomas W. Green (born in England) and Artie Stolp Green, a native of New York State. After his marriage he operated a drug store at Fairmount, Nebraska, and later moved to Live Oak, California, with his father and a brother and sister. There he operated a general merchandise store until 1933, when he sold out and retired. He was an accomplished cornetist, often a leader of bands, director of choir, and other music activities. He died at his home in Live Oak on June 23, 1940, at the age of 69. His widow moved to Santa Cruz, California, to be near her son and died there on December 15, 1943. They had but one son, given below:

VII³³ John Wingfield

See page 146.

VI³¹ STELLA JANE FARRAR, dau of John A. (V⁸). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on December 20, 1875. About 1885, moved with the family to Fairmount, Nebraska, where she married Herbert L. Roulston on December 31, 1902. A few years later they moved to Live Oak, California, with her father and two brothers, and operated a fruit farm there, specializing in fine peaches. A few years ago they retired from farming, and in 1946 were living at Yuba City, California. They have four children, listed below:

1. Florence Ellen. Md Merrill Goudie and live at Brawley, California. They have two daughters, Beryl and Margaret Goudie.
2. Vorus V. Md. Lucile Gibson and lives at Hanford, California. One son, James.
3. Herbert LaClare. Unmarried. A teacher at Yuba City, California.
4. Willard Wesley. Md Amelia Ware, and lives at Yuba City, California. One daughter, Diana Sue.

VI³² CLARENCE ELVIN FARRAR, son of John A. (V⁸). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on February 21, 1882. Soon after his family moved to Fairmount, Nebraska, where he remained until about 1903 when he went with his father and brother and sister to Live Oak, California. There he married Blanche Watkins, who was born at Albia, Iowa, and went to Live Oak with her parents in 1906. He engaged in fruit farming successfully for many years, and then moved into the town and opened a store in partnership with his son-in-law, under the name of Farrar & Van Winkle. He died there of a heart attack on April 17, 1942. His widow and her daughter were still carrying on the business several years after his death. They had two children, listed below:

VII³⁴ Lewis

VII³⁵ Marie

See page 146.

VI³³ ETHEL FARRAR, dau of Asa (V⁹). Born in Jackson County, Ohio. No further record.

VI³⁴ A daughter of Asa, V⁹. Name unknown. It was learned only that Asa had two daughters.

VI³⁵ MINNIE FARRAR, daughter of John G. (V¹¹). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, where her father and mother lived all their lives. No record was found of her birth or death. The widow of her father's brother stated that Minnie was an only child and had married a man name Eisenagle and had two daughters, Bertha the elder, and Lulu the younger. A newspaper notice was found about a Farrar picnic in September, 1905, which stated that a solo was rendered by "Minnie Farrar." Nothing further was learned of her.

- VI³⁶ MADGE FARRAR, dau of James K. (V¹²). Born at Stirling, Kansas, where she has lived all her life. Married a man named Lee, and has been a widow for many years. Nothing further could be learned of her.
- VI³⁷ MARY FARRAR, dau of James K. (V¹²). Born and reared at Stirling, Kansas. Married Linn Anderson, and they lived at Abbeville, Kansas. No further data.
- VI³⁸ ELIZABETH FARRAR, dau of James K. (V¹²). Born and reared at Stirling, Kansas. Married L. Ulmer. Has been a widow for some time and was living at Stirling in 1945. I wrote her for information about her family and she referred me to her mother, then 95 years of age, to whom I wrote without success. No further data.
- VI³⁹ ALICE FARRAR, dau of James K. (V¹²). Born at Stirling, Kansas. Died young.
- VI⁴⁰ LAURA D. FARRAR, dau of James K. (V¹²). Born at Stirling, Kansas. Married John W. Mahurin, a newspaper man of Chase, Kansas. She died there several years ago leaving one child only. No other data was obtained of this family.
- VI⁴¹ WARD FARRAR, son of William (V¹³). Born in Davenport, Iowa, August 2, 1875. Died in Chicago at the age of six years.
- VI⁴² MABEL FARRAR, dau of William (V¹³). Born in Chicago, Illinois, on June 14, 1878. Moved to Redlands, California, in 1891, with her parents. Married there to Arthur P. Spates in September 1896. They had two children, listed below:
1. Lucile, born in 1900. Died in 1913.
 2. Lloyd Spates. Born in 1903 and married Evalyn Esplin. They have one daughter, Lucile, and William McConnell.
- Arthur P. Spates died in 1905, and his widow married G. E. Cheney in 1910. He was born in Hancock County, Illinois, on July 10, 1870, and has been a steam engineer all his life. They have lived in San Jose, California, for many years and have one son:
1. Donald E. Cheney, born April 8, 1914. He is in the publishing business in San Jose, California, in partnership with his half-brother, Lloyd Spates.
- VI⁴³ ETHEL FARRAR, dau of William (V¹³). Born in Chicago, Illinois, on August 11, 1880. Moved with her parents to Redlands, California, in 1891, and died there (unmarried) on November 14, 1899.
- VI⁴⁴ ELBERT FARRAR, son of William (V¹³). Born in Chicago, Illinois, on, 1884. Was a graduate engineer, but did not continue in that work. Went into the book and publishing business (like his father). On November 28, 1906, he married Ventic Houston.

Died on April 13, 1919, in Oakland, California. His widow and daughters have lived in Oakland and Berkeley for many years. There were but two children, given below:

VII³⁶ Eldine

VII³⁷ Vivian

See page 147.

VI⁴⁵ JOSEPH TEEL FARRAR, JR., son of Joseph Teel (V¹⁴). Born on July 24, 1882, in Eureka, California, where his father was engaged in the city schools. About 1885 his family moved to Berkeley, California, where he received his education. In 1900 he enlisted in the United States Army and served in the Phillipines, and also in China, in the Boxer Rebellion. Returned home in 1904 and enlisted in the Berkeley City Police, in which he served over 20 years and then went into private business and was living in San Francisco in 1946. On July 30, 1904, he married Cecile May Haines, of Berkeley. They have three children, given below:

VII³⁸ Margaret Anne

VII³⁹ George Teel

VII⁴⁰ Edna Mae

See page 147.

VI⁴⁶ WENDALE DAHLE FARRAR, son of Joseph Teel (V¹⁴). Born at Weaverville, California, January 1, 1884 where his father was then principal of the city schools. About 1885 the family removed to Berkeley, California, where he received his education and remained all his life. Went into the retail lumber business and was for many years a partner in the firm of Humphrey & Farrar. He died in Berkeley on June 8, 1942. On September 30, 1907, he married Alma Carmen Boettiger, who survived him and continued to reside in Berkeley. They had four children, given below:

VII⁴¹ Stanley Wendale

VII⁴² Gladys Carmen

VII⁴³ Lynn Dable

VII⁴⁴ Mitchell Lewis

See page 147.

VI⁴⁷ GERTRUDE FARRAR, dau of Lycurgus (V¹⁰). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on October 26, 1877. On October 26, 1897, she married Sanford Gilliland (known as Sant), a farmer of that county and she lived on their farm the rest of her life and passed away May 15, 1943. They had one son and one daughter, names not given.

VI⁴⁸ HERBERT CLARENCE FARRAR, son of Lycurgus (V¹⁰). Born

in Jackson County, Ohio, on February 27, 1880. On December 18, 1902, he married Bessie Johnson, who was born in the same county on September 27, 1884. They have engaged in farming in the same county and were still there in 1946, near Oak Hill, Ohio. They have had seven children, given below:

VII ⁴⁵	Guy Lloyd	VII ⁴⁹	Crissie Johnson
VII ⁴⁶	Margaret Adrienne	VII ⁵⁰	Mary Elizabeth
VII ⁴⁷	Herbert Ralph	VII ⁵¹	Ivor Nolan
VII ⁴⁸	Robert Lee		

See page 147.

VI⁴⁹ HENRY E. FARRAR, son of Lycurgus (V¹⁶). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, probably in 1882. Engaged in farming in that county. Married Ada Nelson. Later he sold out and removed to Florida, where he was farming near Brooksville in 1946. No other data, except the name of their only child:

VII⁵² Evalyn

See page 148.

VI⁵⁰ ELLA FARRAR, dau of Lycurgus (V¹⁶). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, about 1884, and died there when five years of age.

VI⁵¹ ORA FARRAR, son of Lycurgus (V¹⁶). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, about 1886. Engaged in farming and at last account was operating his father's farm. No information was furnished by this family but from meager reports by relatives, the following was learned. He has been married twice, and had four children by his first wife, two sons and two daughters, and five children by the second wife. The following list we hope is correct:

(By first marriage)	(By second marriage)
VII ⁵³ A daughter, name not given	VII ⁵⁷ A daughter, name not given
VII ⁵⁴ A daughter, name not given	VII ⁵⁸ Clyde
VII ⁵⁵ James	VII ⁵⁹ Donald
VII ⁵⁶ Orvil	VII ⁶⁰ William
	VII ⁶¹ David

See page 148. where space has been allotted to these members for use in case the data is furnished later.

VI⁵² ADA FARRAR, dau of Reuben (V¹⁷). Born in Jackson County, Ohio. No data except that she died young.

VI⁵³ THURMAN FARRAR, son of Reuben (V¹⁷). Born in Jackson County, Ohio. He married Gertrude Martin and they lived all their lives on a farm in that county. No dates on this family were furnished,

and only the names of their three sons, as follows:

VII⁶² William

VII⁶³ Ray

VII⁶⁴ Chester

See page 149.

VI⁵⁴ FRANK FARRAR, son of Asa A. (V²¹). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on December 10, 1890. On December 13, 1913, he married Corinne Davis, dau of Arthur M. and Luretta J. Davis of Marietta, Ohio. They live in Jackson, Ohio, where he is store keeper for the D. T. I. shops. They have four children, as below:

VII⁶⁵ James

VII⁶⁶ Ernest

VII⁶⁷ Arthur

VII⁶⁸ Ida Lue

See page 149.

VI⁵⁵ ROY FARRAR, son of Asa A. (V²¹). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, about 1892. Died there at the age of 14.

VI⁵⁶ MARGARET FARRAR, dau of Asa A. (V²¹). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, about 1895. No dates furnished. She married Garcia Bruce and still lives in the same county. They have but one daughter, given below.

Helen Bruce. (No further data.)

VI⁵⁷ TALMADGE FARRAR, son of Asa A. (V²¹). Born in Jackson County, Ohio, about 1898. No dates furnished. He died there in an auto accident when about 19 years of age.

VI⁵⁸ MINNIE PEARL FARRAR, dau of James B. (V²⁷). Born on her father's farm, near Cambridge, Guernsey County, Ohio, on December 31, 1868. She never married, but lived with her parents on the farm until they retired and moved into town. After their deaths she continued to live alone in Cambridge, and was very active in Presbyterian Church and many other local activities. She died there after a short illness on May 9, 1946.

VI⁵⁹ FRANK ANDREW FARRAR, son of James G. (V²⁷). Born near Cambridge, Ohio, on his father's farm (which had been his grandfather's and great grandfather's before him), on October 14, 1870. On December 19, 1900, he married Stella Baker, and they have always lived on the old home place which is now owned by their daughter and her husband (George Sherrard). This farm has been in possession of this family continuously since 1837. They have eight children, and at last accounts, 1945, all but one were living. Their names follow:

VII⁶⁹ Delbert EmoryVII⁷⁰ Paul VernonVII⁷¹ Glessner EleneVII⁷² Francis ChesterVII⁷³ Mabel FernVII⁷⁴ James BakerVII⁷⁵ Edwin RevereVII⁷⁶ Gerald Bradford

See page 149.

VI⁶⁰ BERTHA FARRAR, dau of James G. (V²⁷). Born near Cambridge, Ohio, on her father's farm (see note on brother above) on January 24, 1874. On November 17, 1898, she married Joseph Cannon Shaw, and lived in Cambridge all her life. She died there on January 6, 1932, at 58 years of age. They had four children, given below:

1. Virgil, bn October 16, 1899. Graduated at West Point in spring of 1918 and served thru the rest of the War. Has a B.A. Degree from the University of Washington. Is still in the Army with the rank of colonel. Served with high honors in the Western Pacific and in Japan. He married Helen Welch and they have four children:
 - a. Robert W., Lt., U. S. Army in European area.
 - b. Joseph C., Cpl., in same area (1943).
 - c. Douglas B., entered West Point as cadet, July 1, 1946.
 - d. Barbaret (at home).
2. Delma, bn July 21, 1901. Single. Is deputy county treasurer in home county.
3. Ruth, bn July 8, 1905. Md Thomas M. Williams, and lives in Cambridge. They have two sons:
 - a. Donald
 - b. Thomas
4. Charlotte, bn November 7, 1907. Md Stewart Gunn on August 5, 1930, and lives in Cambridge. One daughter:
 - a. Linda Lee

VI⁶¹ HENDERSON MERRICK FARRAR, son of James M. (V³⁵). Born in Harrisville, Pennsylvania, on July 4, 1881. Was educated in the schools of Brooklyn, New York. Went to sea while a young man and followed that life for many years. Studied navigation, and was an officer on several large liners. Married Katherine Bapp, daughter of a Pennsylvania family who owned a line of hotels. Then gave up the sea and engaged in marine insurance, and for several years has edited a periodical on the subject at Los Angeles. He and his first wife separated and after a few years he married Melva Everett, who was born and reared in Los Angeles, where they still live. He has no children.

VI⁶² JOHN ALEXANDER FARRAR, son of James M. (V³⁵). Born August 26, 1883, in Philadelphia, where his parents lived at the time. In 1890 they moved to Brooklyn, New York, where he attended public

schools. Is a graduate of the Lawrenceville (N.J.) Academy, and the Millersville (Pa.) Teachers' College. Taught public school for a year after graduating and then was offered a position in a New York City bank, where he remained three years, then went into Canada in the mining business for two years. In 1908 he went to Seattle, Washington, and later to Eugene, Oregon, where he was employed in a bank for five years. While there he married Margaret Scaife, daughter of a Eugene surgeon.

Later he and his wife separated and she took their only daughter and moved to Los Angeles. He went on the road as a salesman and was very successful in that work for many years. In 1919 he married Edna Coffin in San Francisco. She was born and reared in Longmont, Colorado, and was an office worker. In 1924 she suffered an accident which seriously impaired her health and was advised to live in the mountains. Therefore they moved to the Upper Skagit and bought a small tract on Slate Creek in Skagit County, Wash., near the summit of the Cascades, where their health was better. While they were living in the mountains he held several responsible positions with the City of Seattle in connection with their electric power development.

During the late World War he volunteered for war work and was so engaged in Seattle for two or three years. He died on September 26, 1946. After his death his wife remained in the mountains and died there October 18, 1947. This couple had no children, but the child of his first wife is given below:

VII⁷⁷ Ellen Merrick Farrar

See page 151.

VI⁶³ BLAKESLEY DALES FARRAR, son of James M. (V³⁵). Born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in 1885. Educated in the schools of Brooklyn, New York, where he remained many years. He married there and later moved to the Pacific Coast and lived at Oakland, Los Angeles, and other cities. In World War I he enlisted and served as a petty officer on a large war ship. After that war he became an expert accountant and was employed by several of the large oil companies. He died in Los Angeles in the early twenties, but the date could not be learned. He had three children, listed below:

VII⁷⁸ Evalyn

VII⁷⁹ A daughter

(name not learned)

VII⁸⁰ Dales

See page 151.

VI⁶⁴ JAMES McNALL FARRAR, JR., son of James M. (V³⁵). Born in Brooklyn, New York, on December 18, 1890. Educated in the public schools of Brooklyn and graduate of Washington and Lee and University of Virginia. Engaged in the textile business (silks). Early in War I he enlisted in the National Guard of New York and went overseas, and became first lieutenant. He was in command of his company in the Battle of the Argonne. Was seriously wounded on November 8, 1918, thus lacking but three days of coming thru the war unhurt.

After returning home he again engaged in the silk business as a salesman, travelling over the whole United States. On August 16, 1919, he married Agnes Miriam DuBois, of Brooklyn, a daughter of Henry N. Dubois and Irene Mackey DuBois, whose father was the publisher of the famous "Mackey Travel Guides." Since 1932, James McN. has been an advertising executive, specializing in textile industries. Their home is in Old Greenwich, Connecticut, but his office in New York City. They have two children, listed below:

VII⁸¹ Irene Merrick

VII⁸² James DuBois

See page 151.

VI⁶⁵ CHARLES OSBORN FARRAR, son of James M. (V³⁵). Born in Brooklyn, New York on December 7, 1891. Attended the public schools of Brooklyn and graduated at Kings College, Nova Scotia, in 1916. Was ordained in the priesthood of the Episcopal Church in Halifax, Nova Scotia, in 1917. Prior to that he had studied art, both in the schools of America and in Europe. After two years spent in missionary work he was installed as curate of St. Paul's Church at Stockbridge, Massachusetts.

On September 28, 1920, he married Marian Carter Bidwell, whose family had lived in Stockbridge for many generations. Her father was Charles Augustus Bidwell, and her mother Mary Carter-Bidwell, a very remarkably able woman, who lived to be over 90. In 1922 and 1923 he was rector of St. Paul's Church in North Brookfield, Massachusetts, and from 1924 for about 20 years was rector of St. Paul's Church in Newton Highlands, Massachusetts. Lately he has been in charge of a church at Fort Walton, Florida. He has been a very successful and very popular rector, and an energetic worker in all local, educational, and religious organizations. They have two children:

VII⁸³ Ellen Merrick

VII⁸⁴ Charles Bidwell

See page 151.

VI⁶⁶ HELEN GRAHAM FARRAR, daughter of James M. (V³⁵). Born in Brooklyn, New York, on February 6, 1896. Graduate of Berkeley Institute of Brooklyn and later attended Sweet Briar, in Virginia, University of Kings, Windsor, Nova Scotia, and University of Puerto Rico. On June 5, 1916, she married Harold Edward del Costello, a New York importer and exporter of art goods. In 1933 she separated and went to the Virgin Islands as a teacher. In 1935 she married Raymond L. Thompson, who a year later became superintendent of education in St. Croix, Virgin Islands, and lived in the Virgin Islands and Puerto Rico until 1945. In 1940 she divorced her husband and in 1942 she was made a translator for the United States Office of Censorship at San Juan, Puerto Rico. In 1945 she was transferred to Washington, D. C., and now is industrial economist in the field, for the Division of Industrial Hazards, Bureau of Labor Statistics, Department of Labor, with headquarters at Washington, D. C. She had seven children in her first marriage, as listed below:

1. Helen, born 1917.
2. Faith, born 1919.
3. Harold, Jr., born 1920.
4. Sara, born 1922.
5. Teresa, born 1924.
6. Laura Jane, born 1926.
7. Alice Anne, born 1928.

VI⁶⁷ RICHARD FARRAR, son of James M. (V³⁵). Born at Brooklyn, New York, about 1898 or 1899. (No dates furnished. Died there when about seven years of age.

VI⁶⁸ PRESSLEY FARRAR, son of Horace (V⁴⁴). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania. No further data.

VI⁶⁹ CHARLES FARRAR, son of Horace (V⁴⁴). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania. No further data.

VI⁷⁰ ERNEST GRANT FARRAR, JR., son of Ernest Grant (V⁴⁷). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania. In 1945 was living in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, but could not be reached, or at least failed to reply.

VI⁷¹ JESSIE FARRAR, dau of Charles (V⁴⁹). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania. Deceased. No further data.

VI⁷² GRACE FARRAR, dau of Charles (V⁴⁹). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania. Deceased. No further data.

VI⁷³ GRETCHEN FARRAR, dau of Charles (V⁴⁹). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania. Deceased. No further data.

VI⁷⁴ ROBERT S. FARRAR, son of Charles (V⁴⁹). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, date not furnished. Married Elizabeth Campbell. In 1945 they were living near Midway, in the same county. No further data. List of their six children follows:

VII ⁸⁵ Audrey	VII ⁸⁸ Charles
VII ⁸⁶ William	VII ⁸⁹ Robert
VII ⁸⁷ Barbara Ann	VII ⁹⁰ Cheryl Jean

See page 152.

VI⁷⁵ CHARLES JENNINGS FARRAR, son of Samuel (V⁵¹). Born August 15, 1868, at Cross Creek, Washington County, Pennsylvania. Was educated at Allegheny High School and University of Pittsburgh as a mechanical engineer. Lived in Allegheny City, Johnstown, Pennsylvania, and Cleveland, Ohio, and for the past several years at Crafton, Pennsylvania. On January 29, 1891, he married Estrella Andrews. She was born at Xenia, Ohio, on June 7, 1867, and died December 22, 1943, at the home of her daughter Carolyn in Dallas, Texas. They had two children:

VII ⁹¹ Carolyn Ewing
VII ⁹² Charles Cooke

See page 152.

VI⁷⁶ PRESTON COOKE FARRAR, son of Samuel (V⁵¹). Born March 11, 1870, at Cross Creek, Washington County, Pennsylvania. Educated in the public schools in that county, and high school at Allegheny City, and graduated at Washington and Jefferson College in the class of 1891. He took up teaching and was professor of Latin and English at Allegheny High from 1891 to 1900. He was at DeWitt Clinton High, in New York City, 1901-03. At Erasmus Hall High in Brooklyn, 1904-1926. And professor of English at University of North Carolina from 1927 to 1940, when he retired. He died at Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, on October 28, 1946.

On June 30, 1902, he married Edna Violet Patterson, who was born at Allegheny City on February 16, 1876. They had two children, as below:

VII ⁹³ Elizabeth Dean
VII ⁹⁴ Alexander Patterson

See page 152.

VI⁷⁷ SILAS CLARKE FARRAR, son of Samuel (V⁵¹). Born at Cross Creek, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on January 19, 1872. Educated at public schools of that county and high school in Allegheny

City, Pennsylvania, and graduated in mechanical engineering at University of Pittsburgh in Class of 1896. Has followed engineering all his life, most of the time in Western Pennsylvania. In first World War he was mustered into the Q.M.C. in May, 1918, and went overseas with the A.E.F. Was discharged with rank of first lieutenant in July, 1919. Has never married and at last account was living in Crafton, Pennsylvania.

VI⁷⁸ JOSEPHINE AGNES FARRAR, dau of Samuel (V⁵¹). Born in Allegheny City, Pennsylvania, on November 15, 1874. Educated in public schools of Allegheny City and University of Pittsburgh. Followed teaching all her life. Remained single and died on December 29, 1925.

VI⁷⁹ DWIGHT FARRAR, son of Samuel (V⁵¹). Born in Allegheny City, Pennsylvania, on March 11, 1878, and died there four days later.

VI⁸⁰ DAVID COOKE FARRAR, son of Samuel (V⁵¹). Born in Allegheny City, Pennsylvania, on December 24, 1880. Received his education there and at University of Pittsburgh. Married Florence Edna Jarrett on April 25, 1905. In the first World War he was a captain of the National Guard, in Company "E," 14th Regiment. Before that war he had been in the advertising business. Died August 29, 1917. They had no children.

VI⁸¹ GUY FARRAR, son of Preston (V⁵²). Born at Springdale, Kansas, on October 10, 1875. His family lived at Nevada, Iowa, from 1876 to 1886, when they returned to Kansas and lived on a farm near the town of Jarbalo. When grown he learned the carpenter trade and travelled about a great deal until 1913, when his brother, who had been running the farm, died. Guy then took over the farm. Several years later the farm was sold and the family moved into Jarbalo, where Guy has lived with his sister ever since. After retiring from farm life Guy has done a great deal of writing. He belittles his abilities, but he has published a number of poems, which I consider very good, and only wish that I could reproduce some of them here. However the realm of poesy is rather out of place in a genealogical record, and I regret that they must be omitted. He has never married and still lives at Jarbalo, Kansas.

VI⁸² MAUDE FARRAR, dau of Preston (V⁵²). Born at Nevada, Story County, Iowa, on May 18, 1877. Moved with her parents to Jarbalo, Kansas, in 1886, and received her education there. Taught school for several years. On December 27, 1905, she married Absolom Elvin George, who was born near Springdale, Kansas, on March 4, 1871.

He had already engaged in raising cattle and wheat in Indian Territory, and they continued to live there till 1909, when they moved to Kaw City, Kay County, Oklahoma. They bought a farm near that place, where they remained for many years, and still occupied the place in 1944. Her husband died in 1944. Shortly before that Mrs. George had taken up newspaper work and after his death continued in that line. Of late years she has been editing a weekly paper at Kaw City. They had two children, as follows:

1. Preston White George. Bn October 4, 1906. Graduate of Oklahoma A. & M. College in Civil Engineering in 1931. Md Margaret Prestridge, July 8, 1933. From 1940 to 1945 Preston lived at Denver, but recently has moved to Altus, Oklahoma. Has two daughters:
 - a. Burnis
 - b. Margaret
2. Elvin George. Bn November 20, 1909. D August 3, 1913.

VI⁸³ EDISON DILLON FARRAR, son of Preston (V⁵²). Born at Nevada, Story County, Iowa, on September 13, 1878. Went to Jarbalo, Kansas, with his family in 1886. When grown he operated his father's farm there, until his death on June 20, 1913. Never married.

VI⁸⁴ FRANK FARRAR, son of Preston (V⁵²). Born at Nevada, Story County, Iowa, in 1881 and died there when two years old.

VI⁸⁵ MARY LOUISE FARRAR, dau of Preston (V⁵²). Born at Nevada, Story County, Iowa, on November 13, 1883. Grew up at Jarbalo, Kansas, where her parents lived after 1886. Married John Flinner, a farmer, and lived on several farms in the vicinity of Jarbalo. Eventually they separated and John Flinner left Kansas. At last accounts Mary was living on her father's old farm where she was reared. They had two children, given below:

1. Arthur Oran Flinner, bn February 3, 1907. Educated at Kansas State and graduate of Massachusetts Institute of Technology in mechanical engineering, later taught that subject at Kansas State. Was a major in the last war, in Army Engineers. Md Nelda Carson June 21, 1936. One daughter:
 - a. Linda
2. Elsie Louise Flinner, bn July 2, 1909. Graduate of Kansas State. Served in United States Air Force in late war. Three children:
 - a. Jean Louise, bn May 22, 1941.
 - b. Robert Rea, bn June 10, 1943.
 - c. Myrna Marie, bn November 12, 1946.

VI⁸⁶ JULIA FARRAR, dau of Preston (V⁵²). Born at Jarbalo, Kansas, on April 17, 1886. Is a graduate of Emporia Teachers College and Kansas University, and became a teacher. Lives with her brother Guy, when not teaching, since the death of their parents. She has taught in public schools in many parts of Kansas and once retired, but when the late war broke out she resumed teaching and was so employed until after the close of the war. She has never married.

VI⁸⁷ MARY WATSON FARRAR, dau of William Watson (V⁵⁴). Born in Washington, D. C., date not learned, but she was a small girl when her father died in 1895. After that for some years she and her mother and sister lived with her Uncle John (V⁵³), in Washington County, Pennsylvania. After some years they moved back to Washington, D. C., where her mother had secured a clerical position in the United States Bureau of Census. On August 1, 1917, she married Emil Louis Koenig in Washington, D. C. Nothing further was learned of her.

VI⁸⁸ KATHERINE WATSON FARRAR, dau of William Watson (V⁵⁴). Born in Washington, D. C. (date not learned). Like her sister she went to her uncle's farm in Washington County, Pennsylvania, after the death of her father. Later they returned to Washington, D. C., and some years still later she secured a good position in Brooklyn, New York. While there she married Alvah Howard Farrow on October 15, 1921. He is also a descendant of the Ferrer, or Farrar, family of England. (See introduction as to spelling of the family name.) No further data, except that she was living at Newark, New Jersey, a few years ago.

VI⁸⁹ PHEBE DOROTHY FARRAR, dau of George (V⁵⁵). Born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, April 20, 1891. In 1900 her father moved back to the farm where he was born, in Washington County, Pennsylvania, and that has been her home ever since. She was educated for teaching and has taught school nearly all her life. Like many in her family she is fond of music, and is an expert on the piano. She has never married and at last accounts was still living on the old homestead, of which she is now part owner, and which has been in the possession of her family since 1814.

VI⁹⁰ MARY LOUISE FARRAR, dau of George (V⁵⁵). Born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, January 18, 1894. After 1900 she lived on the old home farm. (See sister above.) On June 16, 1923, she married Thomas Cole Linn, also of Washington County. The marriage took place in the same house in which her father's sister (also named Mary

Louise) was married on June 16, 1873, just 50 years to the day, and the same minister performed the ceremony. They have lived for many years in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and have two children, given below:

1. Louella Farrar Linn, bn October 15, 1924, in Pittsburgh.
2. John Cole Linn, bn July 18, 1927, in Pittsburgh.

VI⁹¹ WILLIAM WATSON FARRAR (II), son of George (V⁵⁵). Born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, February 27, 1895, and after 1900 lived on the old homestead (see sister, VI⁸⁹), in Washington County. On August 26, 1926, he married Dorothy McCabe, dau of W. D. McCabe of Burgettstown, Pennsylvania. He was in the United States Army during World War I, but his organization was not given, but he was stationed in the United States. For some years prior to World War II, he was living in Pittsburgh and employed by the Dravo Contracting Company in that city. They have one son:

VII⁹⁵ William Watson III.

See page 153.

VI⁹² FRANK FARRAR, son of George W. (V⁵⁵). Born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, on April 19, 1900. Was in the United States Army in World War I, but not overseas. His unit of service was not given me. Lived at Burgettstown, Pennsylvania, after that war, then at Stenbenville. For several years before World War II he was employed by the Weirton Steel Company and lived in Holidays Cove, West Virginia. On August 11, 1924, he married Ashley Munger, of Burgettstown, Pennsylvania. They have three children:

VII⁹⁶ Franklyn Ernest

VII⁹⁷ Mary Lee

VII⁹⁸ Robert Allen

See page 153.

VI⁹³ WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Henry W. (V⁵⁶). Born in 1889 on his father's farm, Mt. Pleasant Twp., Washington County, Pennsylvania. Married Ella Brown. They still operate the farm of his father, now retired. Their address is McDonald, Pennsylvania. No further record.

VI⁹⁴ JOHN FARRAR, son of Henry W. (V⁵⁶). Born in 1894 in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania. Married Martha Young. They help his brother operate their father's farm at the address above, McDonald, Pennsylvania. Nothing further.

VI⁹⁵ ROBERT GLEN FARRAR, son of Samuel A. (V⁵⁷). Born in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania, in 1898. Married Florence Retzer. Latest reprt is that he is living in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

- VI⁹⁶ JOHN L. FARRAR, son of Robert C. (V⁵⁹). Born in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on September 12, 1889. He served 14 months in World War I, in the United States and overseas in France. Married Ethel Lett in June, 1941, and lives at 420 Duncan Avenue, Washington, Pennsylvania.
- VI⁹⁷ ANNABELLE FARRAR, dau of Robert C. (V⁵⁹). Born in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on August 21, 1891. Married Walker Brown on January 15, 1913, and has lived for many years in Miami, Florida.
- VI⁹⁸ RUTH CROOKES FARRAR, dau of Robert C. (V⁵⁹). Born in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on October 4, 1892. Died at home of her parents November 27, 1933. Never married.
- VI⁹⁹ FLORENCE C. FARRAR, dau of Robert C. (V⁵⁹). Born in Mt. Pleasant Township, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on July 3, 1903. Married Emmett McNelly in June, 1940, and at last account was living at 420 Duncan Avenue, Washington, Pennsylvania.
- VI¹⁰⁰ ELIZABETH FARRAR, dau of Richard (V⁶²). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, on November 12, 1895. Married Frank L. Wheatley, of that county on March 7, 1918. He is a veteran of World War I. At last accounts they still lived in the town of Washington, Pennsylvania. No further record.
- VI¹⁰¹ EARL McNALL FARRAR, son of Silas B. (V⁶⁰). Born in Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, on He married (name not given), who died several years ago. They had one daughter, given below, who married a Kupstas. Nothing further.
- VII⁹⁹ Edna La Verne
- See page 153
- VI¹⁰² DOROTHY FARRAR, dau of Silas B. (V⁶⁰). Born in Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, on She married Anderson, and at last accounts was living in Elwood City, Pennsylvania. No further record.
- VI¹⁰³ ANDREW WORK FARRAR, son of William M. (V⁶⁷). Born at Midway, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on June 28, 1891. Was a paymaster for the Jones & Loughlin Steel Company. Died at Beaver, Pennsylvania, October 7, 1918. Never married.
- VI¹⁰⁴ JOSEPH ALBERT FARRAR, son of William M. (V⁶⁷). Born at Midway, Washington County, Pennsylvania. Enlisted in the United States Army on May 4, 1916. Was in the Army Intelligence Forces overseas where he served until May, 1921. On October 20, 1914, he

had married Ethel May Smith, who died on May 4, 1938. On July 16, 1941, he married Mary J. Fabian. He is proprietor of a large bowling alley at 1916 Murray Avenue, Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, and has lived in that city many years. He has no children.

VI¹⁰⁵ JULIA FARRAR, dau of William M. (V⁶⁷). Born at Midway, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on December 25, 1896. In 1910 she moved with her parents to Beaver, Pennsylvania, where she lived until her marriage to Gerald Selah, who is in the payroll office of the Weirton Steel Company. They live at Holidays Cove, West Virginia. They have three children:

1. Virginia
2. Jack
3. Mary Sandra

VI¹⁰⁶. MARY BORLAND FARRAR, dau of William M. (V⁶⁷). Born at Midway, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on May 7, 1902. Removed with her parents to Beaver, Pennsylvania, where she made her home until her marriage in 1929, to Roy M. Anderson. He and his father are the owners of Damascus Steel Company of New Brighton, Pennsylvania. She taught school for ten years before her marriage. They live at Beaver, Pennsylvania. Two children:

1. Roy C.
2. Marianna

VI¹⁰⁷ IRENE LEPRO FARRAR, dau of William M. (⁶⁷). Born at Midway, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on November 18, 1904. Removed with parents to Beaver, Pennsylvania, in 1910, where she made her home the rest of her life. Was a graduate nurse of the New Brighton General Hospital. Remained single and died at Beaver on February 19, 1938.

VI¹⁰⁸ JAMES HAMILTON FARRAR, son of William M. (V⁶⁷). Born at Midway, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on January 23, 1906. Removed to Beaver, Pennsylvania, with his family in 1910. Was a graduate in engineering of the University of Pittsburgh. Afterwards he became associated with the Travelers Insurance Company of Columbus, Ohio. Married on February 12, 1942. On June 12, 1942, was commissioned a first lieutenant in the Army Air Corps. No further record. They have no children.

VI¹⁰⁹ WILLIAM FARRAR, JR., son of William M. (V⁶⁷). Born at Midway, Washington County, Pennsylvania, on September 18, 1909. Was reared and educated at Beaver, Pennsylvania, where his parents moved in 1910. Graduated at Beaver High School and then joined his

brother Joseph in managing the bowling alley at Pittsburgh, Penna. Died January 4, 1937. Unmarried.

VI¹¹⁰ ETHEL EDITH FARRAR, dau of William M. (V⁸⁷). Born at Midway, Washington County, Pennsylvania, in 1910, and died at the age of 14 months at Beaver, Pennsylvania.

VI¹¹¹ MARY ANN FARRAR, dau of Andrew C. (V⁷¹). Born on her father's farm in Washington County, Pennsylvania, on August 19, 1887. She was married to Dr. Guy Sprowls, who was born in that county on September 10, 1886. They still live in that county at West Middleton. No children.

VI¹¹² LEROY FARRAR, son of Andrew C. (V⁷¹). Born on his father's farm in Washington County, Pennsylvania, on December 12, 1889. Married Martha Ferguson who was born in the same county on July 7, 1892. They still live in that county engaged in farming, and have two children, listed below:

VII¹⁰⁰ Ashley Ansell

VII¹⁰¹ James Andrew

See page 153.

VI¹¹³ ISRAEL BEBOUT FARRAR, son of Andrew C. (V⁷¹). Born on his father's farm in Washington County, Pennsylvania, on February 22, 1891. He lives at West Middleton in the same county.

VI¹¹⁴ McDONALD FARRAR, son of Andrew C. (V⁷¹). Born on his father's farm in Washington County, Pennsylvania, on May 12, 1894. On September 20, 1919, he married Sarah Logan Bemis, who was born in the same county on April 29, 1896. At last accounts they were still living on their farm in that county. They have two children, listed below:

VII¹⁰² Donald Bemis

VII¹⁰³ Jane Lucile

See page 153.

VI¹¹⁵ DAVID HOMER FARRAR, son of Andrew C. (V⁷¹). Born on his father's farm in Washington County, Pennsylvania, on June 14, 1897. He was married and living in that county at last accounts.

VI¹¹⁶ ILAH SUZANNAH FARRAR, dau of Abraham (V⁷²). Born on her father's farm in Washington County, Pennsylvania, but reared and educated in Washington, Pennsylvania, where her father was engaged in business. She obtained a good education and took up teaching, which she followed until her marriage to W. A. Challenger. They now live at 485 McKinley Avenue, Washington, Pennsylvania.

VI¹¹⁷ SAMUEL GLENN FARRAR, son of Abraham (V⁷²). Born in

Washington, Pennsylvania, on November 5, 1906. At last accounts he was living at Wolfdale, in the same county.

VI¹¹⁸ EARL MCKINLEY FARRAR, son of John (V⁷³). Born in Washington, Pennsylvania, on August 19, 1896. Was a graduate of Hopewell High and Washington and Jefferson College, and became a civil engineer. In the first World War he enlisted in the U. S. Navy and served from July, 1917, to December, 1918. On Feb. 14, 1925, he married Fannie M. Hamilton, who was born in the same county on August 4, 1899. For many years he served as county engineer for his home county. He died in March, 1940, having lived all his life at Buffalo in Washington County, Pennsylvania.

VI¹¹⁹ RALPH RAYMOND FARRAR, son of John (V⁷³). Born in Washington, Pennsylvania, on June 27, 1899. At last accounts he was single and living in the same county with his parents.

VI¹²⁰ ANDREW CLYDE FARRAR, son of Andrew (V⁷⁸). Born in Omaha, Nebraska, on May 17, 1896. In 1909, went with his parents to California, and lived on their farm near Butte City until he entered the United States Army on June 26, 1918. He went overseas in Co. D, 144th Machine Gun Battalion, 40th Division, and was in the battles of the Meuse and the Argonne. After the armistice he was assigned to the Army of Occupation, and went as far as Frier, Germany. He was sent home from Brest on May 15, 1919, and discharged at The Presidio, San Francisco, on June 9, 1919. He is unmarried and has a small farm just north of Sacramento, California, where he has lived for several years and at last accounts was employed in Sacramento by the Globe Flour Milling Company.

VI¹²¹ GLADYS MARGARET FARRAR, dau of Andrew (V⁷⁸). Born in Omaha, Nebraska, on September 16, 1898. Went with her family to California in 1909. Is a graduate of the State Normal School, at Chico, California. Taught schools for about five years and then married Llewellyn Gay, of Willows, California, who is now a farmer near Orland, California. They have three children as follows:

1. Mignon Ellen, born January 27, 1926.
2. Janice Ann, born January 16, 1931.
3. Regine Carolyn, born December 31, 1937.

VI¹²² MYRNA CURTIS FARRAR, daughter of Andrew (V⁷⁸). Born in Omaha, Nebraska, on November 26, 1900. Went to California in 1909 with her family. Is a graduate of Princeton High School and Chico Business College. She followed office work for a few years and then married Mather T. Matherson, who was employed in the office of the

Diamond Match Company at Chico, California. They were married on December 18, 1922, and have two children, as follows:

1. Marilyn Myrna, born October 9, 1924.
2. Donald Curtis, born October 31, 1927.

VI¹²³ **FREDERICK LELAND FARRAR**, son of Andrew (V⁷⁸). Born in Omaha, Nebraska, on December 8, 1903. Went to California with the family in 1909 and grew up on their farm near Butte City, California. Is a graduate of the Princeton High School near there. Since the death of his father in 1933 he has managed the farm for his mother and has been very successful, and has added many acres to its extent and made many improvements. He was married on June 7, 1931, to Minna Louise Schilling, daughter of William and Minnie Schilling. She was born on her father's farm near Glenn, California, on August 27, 1912. They have five children, as follows:

- VII¹⁰⁴ Louise Marie
- VII¹⁰⁵ Andrew William
- VII¹⁰⁶ Mary Elizabeth
- VII¹⁰⁷ Dorothy Ann
- VII¹⁰⁸ Curtis Leland

See page 153.

VI¹²⁴ **BEATRICE LILLIAN FARRAR**, dau of William (V⁷⁹). Born in Omaha, Nebraska, on December 16, 1899. Graduated from high school and business college there. Removed with her mother to Oakland, California, and engaged at office work. At last accounts was still single and still living in Oakland.

VI¹²⁵ **BENJAMIN DAVID FARRAR**, son of Joseph (V⁸²). Born near Rock Island, Illinois, on May 20, 1889. Graduated from high school there and later graduated from law school at Valpraiso, Indiana, and began practice at Rock Island. Enlisted in the Army in the first World War, and came out a lieutenant of infantry. Was wounded in action in France and decorated with the French Croix de Guerre. Returned home in 1919 and resumed the practice of law. In August, 1922, he was appointed probate judge for his county to fill an unexpired term, and elected to the same office the same fall. On February 14, 1923, he married Beatrice Virginia Berry, who was born August 16, 1898. At last accounts he was still practicing law in Rock Island, Illinois, in the firm of Bell, Farrar and Scott. They have three children, as follows:

- VII¹⁰⁹ Barbara Jean
- VII¹¹⁰ Virginia Ann
- VII¹¹¹ Benjamin David, Jr.

See page 153.

VI¹²⁶ GRACE BEATRICE FARRAR, daughter of Joseph, V⁸². Born at Omaha, Neb., on Aug. 21, 1890, but was educated at Rock Island, Ill. On May 18, 1918, she married Ralph C. Andrews, who was connected with the Pittsburg Plate Glass Company. They lived for some time at Davenport, Iowa, but in 1947 were living at 3860 Harney St. in Omaha, Neb. They have but one child, as follows:

1. Mary Jeannette, born August 1, 1920. Married Maury West and has son, Maury, Jr. Living in Omaha, Neb.

VI¹²⁷ RUTH AGNES FARRAR, daughter of Joseph, V⁸². Born at Omaha, Neb., on Dec. 14, 1891, and educated first at Rock Island, Ill., where she graduated from high school. Then graduated from Columbia University of New York City, and taught for a few years. Then studied art in Fort Wayne, Ind., graduating in 1923. Was Supervisor of Art in the schools of Cedar Rapids, Iowa for several years and then held the same position in the schools of Trenton, New Jersey. She passed away prior to 1946.

VI¹²⁸ JOSEPH EWING FARRAR, JR., son of Joseph, V⁸². Born at Rock Island, Ill., on Nov. 26, 1893, and received his education there. On the outbreak of the First World War he enlisted and was assigned to Co. B, 22nd Engineers, and served with them thru the War. Was married on Sept. 24, 1919, to Ruth E. Fisher, who was born July 26, 1900. In 1947 they were living on a farm at Milan, near Rock Island and have three children, as follows:

VII¹¹² Regine Marjory

VII¹¹³ Robert Ewing

VII¹¹⁴ Eleanor Ruth

See page 153.

VI¹²⁹ ARTHUR RICHARD FARRAR, son of Joseph, V⁸². Born at Rock Island, Ill., on Feb. 22, 1897, and received his schooling there. On June 30, 1926 he married Hazel Marian Shallberg, at Peoria, Ill. She was born on Sept. 9, 1897. For many years he was in the contracting and building business and living at Moline, Ill., where he died on Jan. 1, 1942. They have one son as follows:

VII¹¹⁵ Richard Arthur

See page 154.

VI¹³⁰ AMBER MARIE FARRAR, daughter of John, V⁸³. Born at Ridgeway, Colo., on Oct. 28, 1895, and died, single, on Sept. 2, 1917.

VI¹³¹ ALLEN GRANT FARRAR, son of John, V⁸³. Born at Ridgeway, Colo., on Mar. 10, 1900. On Aug. 12, 1922, he married Thelma Thompson, at Durango, Colo. He was a mechanic and owned and op-

erated a garage in Durango, and died there in 1929. Later his widow remarried, to Allen Smullen and removed to Texas, where she was living at last accounts. They had one son, as follows:

VII¹¹⁰ Allen Grant Farrar, Jr.

See page 154.

VI¹³² FRANCES CATHERINE FARRAR, daughter of John, V⁸³. Born at Telluride, Colo., on Mar. 6, 1905, and died at Durango, Colo., on Nov. 19, 1918.

VI¹³³ MARGARET LOUISE FARRAR, daughter of John, V⁸³. Born at Durango, Colo., on June 18, 1910. Removed to Salt Lake City, Utah, with her mother in 1920, where she graduated from high school. On May 1, 1930, she married Kenneth Hilton, who for a long time was an office manager for a large baking company. On July 2, 1947, only a short time after the author visited her she was riding in the streets of Salt Lake City when a truck in front of them lost part of its equipment which flew back and onto her car. Her body was terribly crushed and she died four days later, July 6, 1947. Her son was also badly injured and lost an eye. However, he recovered and was able to enter school in the following September. They have two children, as follows:

1. Kenneth, Jr., born Feb. 10, 1931.

2. Margaret Kathleen, born April 14, 1943.

VI¹³⁴ GEORGIA ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of John, V⁸³. Born at Durango, Colo., on July 31, 1911. Moved to Salt Lake City, Utah, with her mother in 1920, and graduated from high school there. In 1933, she married Arthur J. Lazenby, a civil engineer in the service of the city. He was inducted in the Army early in the last war and assigned to the Engineers, and served until the fall of 1945. After that he returned to his former position as an engineer for the city. They have two children, as follows:

1. Jerrold Farrar Lazenby, born May 17, 1935.

2. Bonnie Jane Farrar Lazenby, born 1944.

VI¹³⁵ ROBERT WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Francis, V⁸⁴. Born at Marysville, Wash., on July 17, 1899. The following year his family moved to Seattle, where he received his schooling, and graduated from the University of Washington in the class of 1923. Following in the footsteps of his father he learned the printing trade and even during his high school days he published a small weekly news sheet. After leaving the University he established a commercial printing business at which he has been very successful. For years he was considered to be a con-

firmed bachelor but finally, on August 10, 1946, at the age of 47, he married Charlotte Washburn, a trained nurse, of Seattle.

VI¹³⁶ EDITH FRANCIS FARRAR, daughter of Francis, V⁸⁴. Born in Seattle, Wash., on Mar. 4, 1902, where she has lived all her life. Since finishing her schooling she has been employed in the office of an Abstract and Title Insurance Company. She is unmarried.

VI¹³⁷ ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of Francis, V⁸⁴. Born at Seattle, Wash., on April 3, 1908, where she graduated from high school and the University of Washington in the class of 1930. She majored in Biology and Zoology, and later received a master's degree at the same University. For several years she was employed as a technologist in the state Bureau of Animal Industries at Olympia, Washington. On Aug. 5, 1939, she was married to Thomas Colston Kinney, an attorney of Seattle. He was born in Manila, P. I., on Dec. 17, 1907, a son of Thomas C. and Maud I. F. Kinney. His father was an attorney who was at one time Attorney General of the Philippine Islands and died there in 1908. Mrs. Kinney and Thomas, Jr., returned to the states and made their home in Seattle after 1928. Thomas, Jr. graduated from the University of Washington Law School in 1932.

During the last war he entered the Army as a Captain and was attached to the Judge Advocate's office and was promoted to Lt. Col. before the close of the war. Since then he has been in business with offices in Tacoma, Wash. They have two children, as follows:

1. Thomas Colston, IV
2. Elizabeth Farrar

VI¹³⁸ ROBERT MORSE FARRAR, son of Robert, V⁸⁷. Born at Faulkton, S. D., on Sept. 22, 1894, in the home of his mother's parents. When he was about nine years of age his parents moved from North Dakota to Washington, D. C., where he attended public school and high school. In 1911 he received an appointment to the Naval Academy at Annapolis from which he graduated in the spring of 1915. When America entered the first World War he was on a destroyer, and helped convoy the first troops to France. He went thru the war without a mishap and shortly after its close was put in command of a destroyer. About 1919 he asked for and received a transfer to naval aviation, and became an expert pilot. He distinguished himself by being one of the first to launch a plane from the deck of a battleship by means of a catapult or bomb thrower. He gave a demonstration of this feat in the harbor of Rio de Janeiro during fleet maneuvers there, which won him applause from all over the world.

On March 7, 1923, he was taking a plane from the Philadelphia Navy Yard to the Washington Navy Yard, and was hurrying home to celebrate his father's birthday. For some reason, never discovered, his plane dived into the bottom of the Delaware River, about 15 miles below Philadelphia, and he and his mechanic were drowned. He had been flying low to avoid a heavy head wind, and they did not have time to unfasten their safety belts. He had been married in 1921 to Edna Brown, a classmate of his school days in Washington. They had no children.

Some years later the Navy made a new street in the Pensacola (Fla.) Navy Yard which they named in his honor "Farrar Avenue".
 VI¹³⁹ DORIS FARRAR, daughter of Robert, V⁸⁷. Born on May 27, 1897, at Ellendale, North Dakota. When about six years old her family removed to Washington, D. C., where she grew up and graduated from high school. On July 17, 1917⁵, she married Henry P. Burnett, who was born in Kentucky on Mar. 20, 1895, and was a classmate of her brother, Robert, at Annapolis. He specialized in submarine work for many years. In the late 20's he was loaned to the Navy of Peru as an instructor in sub operation and took his family to Lima for four years. Later they lived at Pearl Harbor just before the war. During the war he was made a Captain and commanded the Battleship *California* in heavy fighting in the Pacific. About a year after the war he retired with the rank of Rear Admiral, and established a home in Burlingame, Calif. They have two children, as follows:

1. Robert Caldwell Burnett, born Dec. 21, 1917. Was a student of engineering before the late war, and after it started joined the Navy, first as an instructor in Naval Training School. Later was made a Commander and put in charge of a minesweeper in the Pacific area. On June 7, 1941, he married Muriel Patricia Vellow, at San Francisco, Cal. He is now a Lieutenant in the regular Navy, stationed at San Pedro, Cal. They have one child: Patricia Ann
2. Doris Burnett. Born Sept. 18, 1924. Is a graduate of University of California in class of 1945. Single, and employed at secretarial work in San Francisco, Cal.

VI¹⁴⁰ MURVALE TALCOTT FARRAR, son of Robert, V⁸⁷. Born June 14, 1902, in Aberdeen, South Dakota. Two years later his parents moved to Washington, D. C., where he grew up and graduated from high school. Like his brother, he was appointed to the U. S. Naval Academy of Annapolis and graduated in class of 1923 and has been in the Navy ever since. He specialized in sub operation until the outbreak of the last war when he was promoted to Captain and put in charge of

a troop transport in the Pacific. The tropical diseases impaired his health and after a long siege in hospitals he was assigned to shore duty. His latest assignment was Prof. of Naval Tactics and Strategy at the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute at Troy, N. Y.

On Feb. 21, 1929, he married Marjorie Green, whose home was at Long Branch, N. J. They have one son, given below:

VII¹¹⁷ Robert Green

See page 154.

VI¹⁴¹ JENNIE ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of Frank, V⁹². Born on Dec. 11, 1892, at Laclede, Mo. Died Oct. 14, 1894.

VI¹⁴² EZRA LYLE FARRAR, son of Frank, V⁹². Born at Laclede, Mo. Aug. 15, 1899. Named Ezra Lyle in honor of his father's father. Married Mar. 18, 1919, at Sayre, Okla. to Minnie Allee. They live on their farm near Elk City, Okla. They have but one daughter, listed below:

VII¹¹⁸ Frances Murrel

See page 154.

VI¹⁴³ OLIVE FRANCES FARRAR, daughter of Frank, V⁹². Born in Camden Co., Mo. on Aug. 17, 1901. Died in same county on Sept. 7, 1905.

VI¹⁴⁴ WM. RAYMOND FARRAR, son of Frank, V⁹². Born in Camden Co., Mo., Oct. 13, 1906. (Twin of James Roy, VI¹⁴⁵) Moved with his parents to a farm near Elk City, Okla. Married there on Dec. 30, 1931, to Audrey De Garbo, who was born Mar. 3, 1911, and they live on their farm north of Elk City, Okla. They have three sons as follows:

VII¹¹⁹ James Roy

VII¹²⁰ Orville Lee

VII¹²¹ Delbert Ray

See page 154.

VI¹⁴⁵ JAMES ROY FARRAR, son of Frank, V⁹². Born in Camden Co., Mo., Oct. 13, 1906. (Twin of Wm. R., VI¹⁴¹) Died Oct. 14, 1906.

VI¹⁴⁶ ARTHUR LEVI FARRAR, son of Frank, V⁹². Born in Ottawa Co., Okla. on Dec. 21, 1911. On April 17, 1938 married Margaret J. Brown, who was born June 4, 1916. They live on their farm, six miles north of Elk City, Okla., and have two children, given below:

VII¹²² Nellie Fern

VII¹²³ Arthur Eugene.

See page 154.

VI¹⁴⁷ JAMES THEODORE FARRAR, son of Jas., V⁹³. Born at Joplin, Mo., Oct. 14, 1901. Attended Westminster College in Missouri, and

University of Illinois, and graduated at Northwestern University in 1926. Became a Certified Public Accountant at Joplin, Mo. Is unmarried, and lives with his mother, who is a widow.

VI¹⁴⁸ MATTIE BELLE FARRAR, dau of James (V⁹³). Born at Joplin, Missouri, on August 15, 1903. Is a musician and also employed as a specialist by the local telephone company. Unmarried and lives with her widowed mother.

VI¹⁴⁹ GERALD HENRY FARRAR, son of James (V⁹³). Born at Joplin, Missouri, October 11, 1905. Educated at University of Illinois and University of Kansas. On October 6, 1940, married Lena Waneta Soars. Was a private in Medical Department, United States Army, during World War II. Is an accountant living in Kansas City, Missouri. No children.

VI¹⁵⁰ MARY EULA FARRAR, dau of Charles (V⁹⁴). Born July 7, 1905, at Linneus, Missouri, on April 16, 1926, she married William Jesse Foster of the same place. They followed farming and in 1946 were living on a farm near Linneus. They have but one child:

John Windle Foster, born May 13, 1939.

VI¹⁵¹ LUCILE FARRAR, dau of Andrew (V⁹⁶) Born near Laclede, Missouri, on August 28, 1906. On May 9, 1937, she married Leo Clark Ritchey, who was born near Cambridge, Ohio. They live on a farm near Brookfield, Missouri. They have two children, given below:

1. Norma Gladys, bn April 12, 1938.

2. Clifford Allen, bn August 22, 1940.

VI¹⁵² HERBERT EARL FARRAR, son of Andrew (V⁹⁶). Born near Laclede, Missouri, on April 24, 1909. On February 21, 1932, he married Frances Lucile Collier, who was born at Brookfield, Missouri, and they live on their farm north of Brookfield. They have no children.

VI¹⁵³ FRANCES LORRAINE FARRAR, dau of Andrew (V⁹⁶). Born near Laclede, Missouri, on May 24, 1916. She is single, and is employed at secretarial work in Jefferson City, Missouri.

VI¹⁵⁴ EUNICE GERTRUDE FARRAR, dau of George (V¹⁰¹). Born at Laclede, Missouri, October 24, 1906. Married Herschel Hedding in Hale, Missouri, on October 29, 1924, and were in Kansas City, Missouri, in 1947. They have three children:

1. Katherine Lea, born September 28, 1926. Married William Dinsmore. Has one son, Danny Lee, born June 4, 1947.

2. Leroy Lyle, born October 26, 1928. Entered Navy in February, 1946.

3. Rex Wayne, born September 14 1934. At home with parents.

VI¹⁵⁵ CHESTER LYLE FARRAR, son of George (V¹⁰¹). Born at Laclede, Missouri, November 23, 1907. Married Anabel Scott on February 18, 1932, at Kansas City, Missouri, where they still live. They

have three children, listed below:

VII¹²⁴ Chester Lyle, Jr.

VII¹²⁵ Jacqueline Ann

VII¹²⁶ James Gerald

See page 154.

VI¹⁵⁶ MARGARET JOSEPHINE FARRAR, dau of George (V¹⁰¹).

Born at Laclede, Missouri, on January 1, 1911. Married Eugene Bolkhen at Kansas City, Missouri, on January 21, 1928, and still live there at 3320 Benton Boulevard. They have three children, as below:

1. Patricia Ann, born November 16, 1931.

2. Donald Eugene, born July 12, 1934.

3. John Edward, born January 1, 1940.

VI¹⁵⁷ ILABEL GERALDINE FARRAR, dau of George (V¹⁰¹). Born

at Laclede, Missouri, on November 30, 1912. Married Lolan Gibson of Hamilton, Missouri, on January 1, 1934. They have two children, as below:

1. Carol Wynne, born December 26, 1934.

2. Sharon Sue, born August 14, 1943.

VI¹⁵⁸ MARY LOUISE FARRAR, dau of George (V¹⁰¹). Born at

Laclede, Missouri, on March 30, 1923. Married March 7, 1944, to Chuck Musick, who served in the Army during the late war. Were living at 4058 Oak Street, Kansas City, Missouri, in 1947. They have one daughter:

Sue Deniece, born February 26, 1947.

VI¹⁵⁹ LOLA MERLE FARRAR, dau of J. Finley (V¹⁰³). Born at

Laclede, Missouri, on March 21, 1916. On April 21, 1941, married a physician, Dr. D. R. Sams, and lives at Braymer, Missouri, where he is practicing. They have one daughter:

1. Dana Merle, born August 8, 1944.

VI¹⁶⁰ LOIS VERNIELLE FARRAR, dau of J. Finley (V¹⁰³). Born at

Laclede, Missouri, on July 15, 1917. On April 21, 1941, she married Merlin Shrock and they were living on their farm near Purdin, Missouri, in 1946. Have a daughter:

1. Susan Vernielle Schrock, born April 22, 1946.

VI¹⁶¹ JUNE LAVERNE FARRAR, dau of J. Finley (V¹⁰³). Born at

Laclede, Missouri, February 4, 1919. On July 31, 1941, she married Dayle Street. He was in the United States Army in the late war from May 17, 1942, to November, 1945, and served in the European Theater. They have a farm on which they live near Laclede, Missouri. One daughter:

Rona Dayle Street, born, December 21, 1942.

VI¹⁶² CARL FRANCIS FARRAR, son of J. Finley (V¹⁰³). Born near Laclede, Missouri, on March 1, 1922. On September 20, 1943, he married Mirriam Viola Hargadine, also born at Laclede. He was inducted into the United States Army on November 20, 1942, and was sent to the European Area on March 14, 1945. He served in the European Theater for 15 months in the 70th Infantry Division, with the rank of private, first class. He was discharged June 25, 1946, and returned to his home at Laclede, Missouri. They have one son, given below:

VII¹²⁷ Carl Finley Farrar, see page 154.

VI¹⁶³ MARY LOUISE FARRAR, dau of Mark (V¹⁰⁴). Born at Joplin, Missouri, on September 6, 1940. On she married Eldon Schuell, a captain in the Army Air Corps, and they were located in South Dakota early in 1946.

VI¹⁶⁴ JEAN LEA FARRAR, dau of Mark (V¹⁰⁴). Born at Joplin, Missouri, on March 31, 1925. Is a graduate of Joplin Junior College, and in 1946 was single and engaged in teaching.

VI¹⁶⁵ IRENE BARTON FARRAR, dau of John A. (V¹⁰⁵). Born at Brookfield, Missouri, on August 6, 1923. Graduated from high school and business college, and was employed in bank at Brookfield for some years and then secured a position as an accountant in a large bank in Independence, Missouri. On December 25, 1946, she married Gale T. Bartow, who was born near Brookfield on December 6, 1923. He served in the United States Army for three years during the late war, and 15 months of that in the European theater. After his discharge he attended William Jewell College at Liberty, Missouri. They live in Independence, Missouri.

VI¹⁶⁶ CLEO FOSTER FARRAR, son of Charles (V¹⁰⁸). Born in Millersburg, Ohio, in 1902. Married Bessie Emmons. They still live in Millersburg. No children.

VI¹⁶⁷ GEORGE LEROY FARRAR, son of Charles (V¹⁰⁸). Born in Millersburg, Ohio, on February 27, 1904. On June 7, 1930, he married Lillian Courtright, who was born in the same city on October 17, 1910. They live in Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, and have the following children:

VII¹²⁸ Barbara Jean

VII¹²⁹ Querry Lee

VII¹³⁰ James Edward

See page 154.

VI¹⁶⁸ DOROTHY FARRAR, dau of Charles (V¹⁰⁸). Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1905. Is unmarried and lives with the family of her

brother, Cleo (VI¹⁶⁶).

VI¹⁶⁹ HOWARD RAYMOND FARRAR, son of Frank (V¹¹⁰). Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1905. He entered the United States Navy as soon as he was old enough and served for five years. Then was employed for several years by the Prudential Life Insurance Company. In 1939 he married Helen Lucile Zappala. During the last war he re-enlisted in the United States Navy and served in the Pacific Theater until the close of the war. They have no children.

VI¹⁷⁰ WILLIAM CLARK FARRAR, son of John S. (V¹¹¹). Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1915. He is single and lives with his parents at Millersburg, Ohio.

VI¹⁷¹ JOHN SHERMAN FARRAR, JR., son of John S. (V¹¹¹). Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1919. Is single and lives with his brother and parents.

VI¹⁷² GERALDINE E. FARRAR, dau of A. Melvin (V¹¹²). Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1916, where she still lives. Married Walter Weimer in 1941. They have no children.

VI¹⁷³ RICHARD SHERMAN FARRAR, son of A. Melvin (V¹¹²). Born at Millersburg, Ohio, in 1926. Is single and living with his parents.

Seventh Generation

VII¹ HENRY FARRAR, son of Wm. Thaddeus, VI³. Born at Woodhull, Ill., on, 1887. Died at Alpha, Ill., in 1904, single.

VII² MABEL FARRAR, daughter of Wm. Thaddeus, VI³. Born at Woodhull, Ill., in 1889. Married Walter D. Freyburger, and has been living in Washington, D. C., at 2331 Cathedral Ave. for many years. They have two children, as follows:

1. Elizabeth Jane, born 1919.

2. Stewart Wm., born 1921.

VII³ WILLIAM WAYNE FARRAR, son of Wm. Thaddeus, VI³. Born at Alpha, Ill., Feb. 13, 1891. Was in World War I, Corporal in 123rd Machine Gun Battalion. Married Edith F. McLaughlin in June, 1919. Is in manufacturing business, in Los Angeles, where he also lives. They have two children as follows:

VIII¹ Wm. Wayne, Jr.

VIII² Audrey

See page 155.

VII⁴ CRYSTAL CLARA FARRAR, daughter of Wm. W., VI⁹. Born at Muncie, Ill., Nov. 9, 1890. Married Harold E. Humphreys and in 1941 was living on R. R. No. 4, Muncie, Ind. No further record.

VII⁵ WARD HAYES FARRAR, son of John Wm., VI¹¹, was born near Carthage, Mo., on May 17, 1896. In 1907 his parents moved to Walkerton, in northern Indiana, where they engaged in farming. He enlisted in the U. S. Naval Reserve on May 23, 1918, and served until Sept. 30, 1921, on or near the Great Lakes. On Oct. 23, 1920, he married Bernice Burgener of Chicago, who was born Jan. 21, 1898. He followed farming for a time after the first World War, but later went into business with a partner under the name of Walkerton Supply Co., which he followed the rest of his life. About 1935 he established his home at North Liberty, near Walkerton, which is still the home of his family. He died from heart trouble on June 27, 1945, leaving a widow and three children listed below:

VIII³ Richard Burgener

VIII⁵ Patricia Ann

VIII⁴ John Wm.

See page 155.

VII⁶ WILLIAM EWART FARRAR, son of John Wm., VI¹¹, born at Carthage, Mo. on Aug. 26, 1898. In 1907 his parents moved to Walkerton, Ind., where he grew up on his father's farm. On April 1, 1922, he married Olin A. Stull, who was born Oct. 21, 1901. They still live on the farm owned by his father near Walkerton. They have five children, listed below:

VIII⁶ Jeanette Ruth
 VIII⁷ Wm. Elmer
 VIII⁸ Robert Budman
 See page 155.

VIII⁹ Marcella Glee
 VIII¹⁰ Kay Aaylene

VII⁷ ALIDA VIOLA FARRAR, daughter of John Wm., VI¹¹. Born at Carthage, Mo. on April 9, 1902. Moved with her parents to Walkerton, Ind. in 1907. On Jan. 20, 1927, she married Linder Williams and they live on a farm near Walkerton. They have two children as listed below:

1. James Linder Williams, born Dec. 10, 1927.
2. David Eugene Williams, born Mar. 9, 1939.

VII⁸ ORRIS TEEL FARRAR, son of John Wm., VI¹¹. Born at Carthage, Mo. on Mar. 27, 1904. With his parents he moved in 1907 to Walkerton, Ind. and has lived there ever since. On Mar. 15, 1926, he married Nora Mann, who was born on Aug. 21, 1908. They live on and operate a farm near Walkerton. They have two children:

VIII¹¹ Robert Darrow
 VIII¹² Margaret Ann
 See page 155.

VII⁹ CHARLES WARNER FARRAR, JR., son of Chas. Warner, VI¹⁶. Born at Portland, Oregon, Feb. 28, 1917. Later moved to Southern California, where he still lives. On Mar. 19, 1943, he married Marjorie Gregg, at Los Angeles. He is a Civil Engineer.

VII¹⁰ GEORGE DEACON FARRAR, son of James Teel, VI¹⁸. Born at Burbank, California, on Feb. 14, 1915. On Aug. 14, 1937, he married Margaret McCabe. During the 2nd World War he served in the Southwest Pacific area in the Sea Bees (Construction Battalion) and was at the siege and capture of Iwo Jima, and other important battles.

VII¹¹ HELEN JANE FARRAR, daughter of James Teel, VI¹⁸. Born at Burbank, Calif., July 23, 1917. On Oct. 25, 1944, she married Capt. Walter F. Quinn, U. S. Army.

VII¹² MARY JANE FARRAR, daughter of Chalmers, VI²⁰. Born at Pomona, Calif., May 26, 1924. Died at Burbank, Calif. on Feb. 20, 1926.

VII¹³ DAVID CHALMERS FARRAR, son of Chalmers, VI²⁰. Born Aug. 13, 1927, at Burbank, Calif. During the last war he served in the U. S. Merchant Marines on sea duty.

VII¹⁴ JANE FARRAR, daughter of Edgar, VI²². Born at Jackson, Ohio, date not given. She married Vernon Slattery, and has one son, James Edgar, born Mar. 12, 1940. At last accounts she was still living in Jackson, Ohio.

VII¹⁵ IRWIN FARRAR, son of John Leander, IV²³. Born in Ventura Co., Calif. on Sept. 29, 1893. Graduate of Stanford University. Admitted to Bar of California in 1916. Volunteered for service in World War I, but rejected for defective vision. On Nov. 28, 1917, he married Lois Peebles, who was born in Indiana, but came to Southern California when a small child. Irwin is a successful farmer near Hemet, Riverside County, Calif., and also conducts a large Seed & Feed Store in Hemet. They have two children, as given below:

VIII¹³ Mary Elizabeth

VIII¹⁴ Robert Irwin

See page 155.

VII¹⁶ ELVA VIVIAN FARRAR, daughter of John Leander, VI²³. Born in Orange Co., Calif. on July 25, 1896. On Oct. 4, 1916, she married Allen G. Mitchell, and they had two daughters:

1. Margaret, born in 1919.

2. Allene, born in 1925.

Mrs. Mitchell became a widow and remained single for several years, but on June 25, 1939, she remarried Oscar M. Gibson. They have lived in Glendale, Calif. for several years.

VII¹⁷ ETHEL MAY FARRAR, daughter of John Leander, VI²³. Born in Orange Co., Calif. on July 21, 1898. On June 26, 1918, she married Harry A. Bell, who is in the advertising business in Los Angeles. They have lived in Glendale, Calif. for several years. There are two children in this family:

1. Marylin, born in 1921.

2. John, born in 1925.

VII¹⁸ LAURENCE ASA FARRAR; son of Jesse, VI²⁴. Born in Orange Co., California on May 21, 1901. Educated in schools of Modesto and Oakland, and graduated at Stanford University in the class of 1929. Married Harriett E. Wilson on Aug. 18, 1934. For several years he has been a Vice Principal in the Stockton City Schools. They have one son, given below:

VIII¹⁵ Ladd Armstrong

See page 156.

VII¹⁹ LOIS FARRAR, daughter of Jesse, VI²⁴. Born in Orange Co., Calif. on Mar. 12, 1903. Educated in schools of Modesto and Oakland, and graduated from the College of the Pacific in Class of 1929. On June 16, 1931, she married Wm. C. Hervie, who was her classmate at college. He is the son of Arthur C. and Martha B. Hervie, who moved from Canada to the vicinity of Rio Vista, California, when they were young. Lois and her husband live on a farm close to the Sacramento

River, near Isleton, Calif. They have but one child, listed below:

1. Elizabeth Ann, born May 26, 1938.

VII²⁰ ELDEN ROY FARRAR, son of Herbert, VI²⁵. Born in Los Angeles Co., Calif. on Mar. 13, 1897. Educated for ministry. Was pastor of Baptist church in Chicago, Ill. in 1942. Married Georgia Ruth Haines on Oct. 5, 1917. They have no children. He died on June 7, 1945, at Kankakee, Ill., quite suddenly, where he was in charge of a Baptist church.

VII²¹ CECIL RAY FARRAR, son of Herbert, VI²⁵. Born in Los Angeles Co., Calif. on Aug. 19, 1898. On June 21, 1928 he married Ida Sybil Wilson. He is a salesman for the Standard Oil, and lives in Watsonville, Calif., and travels to the surrounding towns. They have two children:

VIII¹⁶ Cecil Ray, Jr.

VIII¹⁷ Marylin Sybil

See page 156.

VII²² HERBERT ALLEN FARRAR, JR., son of Herbert Allen, VI²⁵. Born in Los Angeles County, Calif. on Dec. 28, 1908. Is a graduate of the Santa Rosa Junior College, and of the Moody Bible Institute at Chicago in 1932. Has preached at Grand Rapids, Michigan, and Racine, Wisconsin, Avenal, Calif. and lately at Hayward, Calif. where he was living in 1945.

On Dec. 30, 1934, he married Mabel Marie Phipps. They have three children given below:

VIII¹⁸ Yvonne Marie

VIII¹⁹ Lorraine Le Dee

VIII²⁰ Janice Elaine

See page 156.

VII²³ EARL KEITH FARRAR, son of Earl, VI²⁷. Born at Huntington Beach, Calif. on Aug. 6, 1909. Became an undertaker at Indio, Calif. where he has been for many years. No further data.

VII²⁴ MAXINE FARRAR, daughter of Earl, VI²⁷. Born at Huntington Beach, Calif. on Jan. 4, 1911. No further data.

VII²⁵ LESTER LEWIS FARRAR, son of Lewis, VI²⁸. Born on his father's farm near Fairmont, Neb., Nov. 16, 1893. In June 1926 he married Katie Cowden, a teacher at Fairmount. He served in the U. S. Military Service during World War I, but his department or rank were not learned. He removed to western Oregon some years ago, and in 1945 was employed in the Post Office in Junction City, Oregon. They have three children all born in Nebraska, as listed below:

VIII²¹ Dorothy Lavonne

VIII²² Mary Katherine

VIII²³ Margaret Given

See page 156.

VII²⁶ LAWRENCE EARL FARRAR, son of Lewis, VI²⁸. Born on his father's farm near Fairmount, Neb. on Jan. 9, 1896. In June 1919 he married Thora Graham, who died in March 1930. He, like his older brother, served in World War I, but his rank and organization was not learned. Since the close of that war he has been employed in the Post Office in Lincoln, Neb., where he was at last accounts. He has two children:

VIII²⁴ Frances Florine

VIII²⁵ Lewis Edwin

See page 156.

VII²⁷ HOMER ALTON FARRAR, son of Lewis, VI²⁸. Born on his father's farm near Fairmount, Neb. on Mar. 7, 1903. He took up school teaching which he has followed up to the present. He married Sadie Butterbaugh, also a school teacher, and they still live near Fairmount. They have two children:

VIII²⁶ Joanne

VIII²⁷ Ralph Lewis

See page 156.

VII²⁸ DOROTHY NAOMI FARRAR, daughter of Lewis, VI²⁸. Born on her father's farm near Fairmount, Neb. on Nov. 10, 1907. Married Leslie Lowe (date not given) and was living in Texas, and engaged in Red Cross work during the last war. She has two children:

1. Janet

2. William

VII²⁹ HAZEL BELLE FARRAR, daughter of Baty, VI²⁹. Born on her father's farm near Fairmount, Neb. on April 18, 1890. On June 15, 1927, she married Stanley W. Hill, whom she met at Live Oak, Calif. while she was visiting relatives there. They lived on a farm near Fairmount for a few years and in 1934 returned to Live Oak and purchased a farm where they now live. They have two children:

1. Wilbur Allen, born July 5, 1931, in Nebraska.

2. Virginia Belle, born Nov. 3, 1932, in Nebraska.

VII³⁰ HAROLD ALLEN FARRAR, son of Baty, VI²⁹. Born on his father's farm near Fairmount, Neb. on July 16, 1891. On Jan. 26, 1915, he married Eva Liverbach (a daughter of John Liverbach, a merchant of Geneva, Neb.) They are both living on their farm near Maywood, Neb. They have five children, as follows:

VIII²⁸ Margery Belle
 VIII²⁹ Virginia Ruth
 VIII³⁰ Dorothy Louise
 See page 157.

VIII³¹ Wayne Allen
 VIII³² Keith Alden

VII³¹ VORUS VANCE FARRAR, son of Baty, VI²⁹. Born on his father's farm near Fairmount, Neb., Oct. 11, 1894. On May 31, 1917, he married Fern Porter (daughter of John Porter, cattle raiser of Maywood, Neb.) He is still a farmer near Fairmount. They have five children, listed below:

VIII³³ Veryl Elizabeth
 VIII³⁴ Vorus Lynn
 VIII³⁵ Dale Porter
 See page 157

VIII³⁶ Edith Eileen
 VIII³⁷ Blaine Adrian

VII³² WALLACE LYNN FARRAR, son of Baty, VI²⁹. Born on his father's farm near Fairmount, Neb. on Dec. 28, 1899. Was graduated at the University of Calif. College of Agriculture and has operated his father's farm since graduation. Is unmarried.

VII³³ JOHN WINGFIELD FARRAR, son of Vorus, VI³⁰. Born at Oxford, Neb. on Oct. 25, 1905. A few weeks later his parents removed to Live Oak, Calif. where he grew up. Was educated at College of the Pacific, Stockton, Calif., and took teacher's training. Specialized in band instruments and has been an instructor in that line ever since. Was Supervisor of Band Music at Santa Cruz, Calif. for several years, and since 1943 has held a similar position in Los Angeles.

On Oct. 17, 1930, he married Ruth Ramsey, daughter of Samuel and Anna Ramsey. They have two children as follows:

VIII³⁸ Joanne Verlyn
 VIII³⁹ Ruth Ellen
 See page 158.

VII³⁴ LEWIS ELVIN FARRAR, son of Clarence, VI³². Born at Live Oak, Calif. on Mar. 18, 1908. Died there in 1929, unmarried.

VII³⁵ ELIZABETH MARIE FARRAR, daughter of Clarence, VI³². Born at Live Oak, Calif. on April 24, 1914. She married John Van Winkel there, who later went into partnership with his father-in-law in a merchantile business. After the death of the senior partner Mrs. Van Winkel assisted her mother in managing the store and at last accounts were still carrying on the business. They have two children, as follows:

1. John Kenneth
2. Betty Diane

VII³⁶ ELDINE FARRAR, daughter of Elbert, VI⁴⁴. Born in Berkeley, Calif. on Nov. 10, 1907. In March 1932 she married Harry Stoddard. They still live in Berkeley and have one daughter:

1. Sydney G., born in 1937.

VII³⁷ VIVIAN FARRAR, daughter of Elbert, VI⁴⁴. Born in Berkeley, Calif. on Feb. 3, 1915. Is single and employed in the U. S. Civil Service as an office worker, and lives with her mother in Berkeley.

VII³⁸ MARGARET ANNIE FARRAR, daughter of Jos. T., Jr., VI⁴⁵. Born in Berkeley, Calif., Dec. 4, 1905.

VII³⁹ GEORGE TEEL FARRAR, son of Jos. T., Jr., VI⁴⁵. Born in Berkeley, Calif. on Feb. 9, 1909.

VII⁴⁰ EDNA MAY FARRAR, daughter of Jos. T., Jr., VI⁴⁵. Born in Berkeley, Calif. on April 10, 1916.

VII⁴¹ STANLEY WENDALE FARRAR, son of Wendale, VI⁴⁰. Born in Berkeley, Calif. on Oct. 4, 1910. Was educated at University of Calif. and Armstrong College in Berkeley. For a time was Assistant Librarian of the City of Berkeley. Later went to Los Angeles and engaged in Radio Broadcasting work. On Mar. 22, 1936, he married Margaret Mary Klink of Oakland, Calif. They have three children, as listed below:

VIII⁴⁰ Paul Stanley

VIII⁴¹ Michael Anthony

VIII⁴² Christopher David

See page 158.

VII⁴² GLADYS CARMEN FARRAR, daughter of Wendale, VI⁴⁰. Born at Berkeley, Calif. on Dec. 10, 1912. On June 10, 1934, she married Chas. H. Griffith of Oakland, Calif., where they still live. She is a graduate of Armstrong College of Berkeley, and is a Certified Public Accountant. They now live at Willows, Calif. They have no children.

VII⁴³ LYNN DALE FARRAR, son of Wendale, VI⁴⁰. Born in Berkeley, Calif. on Aug. 28, 1922. Is twin of Mitchell, VII⁴⁴. He is a graduate of University of California, class of 1943. Inducted into the Army Nov. 10, 1943. Nothing further.

VII⁴⁴ MITCHELL LOUIS FARRAR, son of Wendale, VI⁴⁰. Born in Berkeley, Calif. on Aug. 28, 1922. Is twin of Lynn Dale above. Graduate of University of California, class of 1943. Was inducted into U. S. Army on Nov. 10, 1943. No further record.

VII⁴⁵ GUY LLOYD FARRAR, son of Herbert C., VI⁴⁸. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Sept. 17, 1904. Engaged in farming. Married Mrs. Lela North on Dec. 31, 1945.

VII⁴⁶ MARGARET ADDRIENE FARRAR, daughter of Herbert C., VI⁴⁸. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, Feb. 23, 1906. Married to Floyd N. Bobo on April 9, 1928. They live on a farm in the same county and have four children:

1. William N.
2. Bessie A.
3. Donald E.
4. Robert

VII⁴⁷ HERBERT RALPH FARRAR, son of Herbert C., VI⁴⁸. Born in Jackson Co., Ohio, on Aug. 3, 1908, known as Ralph. Is a farmer. Married Marline Belle MacAffee in 1929. They have five children, as follows:

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| VIII ⁴³ Geraldine | VIII ⁴⁶ Ralph Lloyd |
| VIII ⁴⁴ Mary Lucille | VIII ⁴⁷ Sandra E. |
| VIII ⁴⁵ Francis Eugene | |
| See page 158. | |

VII⁴⁸ ROBERT LEE FARRAR, son of Herbert C., VI⁴⁸. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on May 12, 1911. Is a farmer in same county. Married Olive Mount in 1937. They have one son:

- VIII⁴⁸ Wendell Lee Farrar
See page 158.

VII⁴⁹ CRISSIE JOHNSON FARRAR, daughter of Herbert C., VI⁴⁸. Born in Jackson Co., Ohio, on Sept. 6, 1914. Died October 29, 1914.

VII⁵⁰ MARY ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of Herbert C., VI⁴⁸. Born in Jackson Co., Ohio, on June 14, 1917. Died Aug. 28, 1917.

VII⁵¹ IVOR NOLAN FARRAR, son of Herbert C., VI⁴⁸. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on April 22, 1924. Inducted into U. S. Army Aug. 10, 1943. Served under Gen. Patton in the last of the war, was in Austria-Hungary. Re-enlisted while still in Germany. Came home on furlough in November 1945, till following February, and at last accounts (1946) was serving in the Canal Zone. He is unmarried.

VII⁵² EVALYN FARRAR, daughter of Henry E., VI²⁹. Born in Jackson County, Ohio. No further data.

VII⁵³ A daughter of Ora, VI⁵¹, name unknown. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁵⁴ A daughter of Ora, VI⁵¹, name unknown. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁵⁵ JAMES FARRAR, son of Ora, VI⁵¹. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁵⁶ ORVIL FARRAR, son of Ora, VI⁵¹. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁵⁷ A daughter of Ora, VI⁵¹, name unknown. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁵⁸ CLYDE FARRAR, son of Ora, VI⁵¹. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁵⁹ DONALD FARRAR, son of Ora, VI⁵¹. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁶⁰ WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Ora, VI⁵¹. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁶¹ DAVID FARRAR, son of Ora, VI⁵¹. Born Jackson Co., Ohio.

VII⁶² WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Thurman, VI⁵³. Born in Jackson Co., Ohio. Married and had two children:

VIII⁴⁹ No record

VIII⁵⁰ No record

VII⁶³ RAY FARRAR, son of Thurman, VI⁵³. Born in Jackson Co., Ohio.

Married and had six children:

VIII⁵¹ No record

VIII⁵⁴ No record

VIII⁵² No record

VIII⁵⁵ No record

VIII⁵³ No record

VIII⁵⁶ No record

VII⁶⁴ CHESTER FARRAR, son of Thurman, VI⁵³. Born in Jackson Co., Ohio. Married. Had one child.

VIII⁵⁷ No record. See page 158.

VII⁶⁵ JAMES FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁷. Born in Jackson Co., Ohio, September 25, 1915. In 1946 was single and living with his parents. At last accounts was in charge of a gasoline service station in Jackson Co.

VII⁶⁶ ERNEST FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁷. Born in Jackson Co., Ohio, on Jan. 16, 1919. In March 1940 married Elizabeth (Betty) Click. He is assistant storekeeper in D. T. I. Shops in Jackson. They have one daughter:

VIII⁵⁸ Barbara

See page 158.

VII⁶⁷ ARTHUR FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio. Married September 1941 to Mary Daugherty, and was County Probate Officer and living in Jackson, Ohio, in 1946. One son given below:

VIII⁵⁹ Laurence (Larry).

See page 158.

VII⁶⁸ IDA LUE FARRAR, daughter of Frank, VI⁵⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, Mar. 30, 1927. In 1946 was living with her parents in Jackson, Ohio.

VII⁶⁹ DELBERT EMORY FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁹. Born on his great-great grandfather's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on Mar. 17, 1901. On June 1, 1938 he married Gladys Seerest. He lives at Cambridge, and of late has been working in the County Engineer's Department. They have one daughter, as follows:

VIII⁶⁰ Margie Lois. See page 158.

VII⁷⁰ PAUL VERNON FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁹. Born on his great-great grandfather's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on Sept. 3, 1902. On Sept. 3, 1936 he married Della Erlick. He is manager of an iron

mill at Weirton, W. Va. No further record.

VII⁷¹ GLESSNER ELENE FARRAR, daughter of Frank, VI⁵⁹. Born on her great-great grandfather's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on June 4, 1907. On July 10, 1930, she married George Sherrard. A few years ago they took over and now operate the Farrar homestead which has been in the family for about 110 years. During the late war both the Sherrards assisted in the operation of an Army Hospital for wounded soldiers, a short distance from their home. They have one child, given below:

1. Dale, born in Berkeley, Calif. on April 10, 1916.

VII⁷² FRANCIS CHESTER FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁹. Born on his great-great grandfather's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on Jan. 15, 1911. He was mustered into the U. S. Army on Feb. 2, 1942, and assigned to radio work. He was sent overseas in October 1942, to India for further training, and then based at Assam. His duties were those of a radio man with a ferrying squadron flying supplies into China over the hump. His unit was the 558th Signal Air Warning Battalion. At one time his plane, a giant C-47, was forced down in the jungle with 21 men on board and only six parachutes. Luckily none was seriously injured, but it was some time before they were rescued. He was returned home for furlough in the spring of 1945, and again returned to his overseas duty. He is unmarried.

VII⁷³ MABEL FERN FARRAR, daughter of Frank, VI⁵⁹. Born on her great-great grandfather's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on Dec. 17, 1914.

VII⁷⁴ JAMES BAKER FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁹. Born on his great-great grandfather's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on Nov. 23, 1917. On Feb. 27, 1940, he married Doris Hague, and they have one son, given below:

VIII⁶¹ James Garry

See page 158.

VII⁷⁵ EDWIN REVERE FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁹. Born on his great-great grandfather's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on July 9, 1921. He entered the U. S. Army Air Force in June 1942, and received his commission as 2nd Lieutenant on Oct. 7, 1943, rated as a bombardier. He was serving on a heavy bomber, a B-24, from a base in Italy when another B-24 out of control collided with his plane and it went down near shore off Porto San Stefano, Italy, on May 12, 1944. None of the crew was saved, and Eddie has been reported as "Missing in Action" since that date. For a time it was hoped that he might have become a

prisoner. In the fall of 1945 he was still considered as lost. He was awarded the Presidential Air Medal for meritorious conduct in battle, which was sent to his parents in 1945. He was unmarried.

VII⁷⁶ GERALD BRADFORD FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁵⁹. Born on his great-great grandfather's farm near Cambridge, Ohio, on April 24, 1924. He was mustered into the U. S. Army in July 1944. He went to the Western Pacific area in December, assigned to the 32nd Infantry Division. He fought on the Island of Luzon and was awarded the medal of the Purple Heart, on account of wounds received while fighting the Japs on that island. He was still in the Pacific Islands in the spring of 1945. He is unmarried.

VII⁷⁷ ELLEN MERRICK FARRAR, daughter of John A., VI⁶². Born at Eugene, Oregon, on, 1911. Several years later her parents separated and she went with her mother to Southern California, where she still lives. On Nov. 19, 1930, she married Willard H. Stewart, born in Nebraska in 1904. Prior to the last war he was an instructor of dancing at Los Angeles, and at last accounts (1941) they still live there.

VII⁷⁸ EVELYN FARRAR, daughter of Blakesley, VI⁶³. Born at Oakland, California, but later removed to Los Angeles. No further record.

VII⁷⁹ A daughter of Blakesley, VI⁶³. Died while young. No further record.

VII⁸⁰ DALES FARRAR, son of Blakesley, VI⁶³. Died as a youth in his teens. No further record.

VII⁸¹ IRENE MERRICK FARRAR, daughter of Jas., VI⁶⁴. Born in Brooklyn, N. Y. on Aug. 2, 1920. Graduated at Wildcliff Junior College at Swarthmore, Penna., and at Columbia University. Served during the late war with the English-Speaking Union and had a wonderful record as a morale builder among the troops going and coming through New York City. In April 1946 she married Lt. Col. Edw. L. Heller, whose home was at Parmiton, Penna.

VII⁸² JAMES DUBOIS FARRAR, son of Jas., VI⁶⁴. Born in Brooklyn, N. Y. on Aug. 26, 1925. Attended the Choate School at Wallingford, Conn., and then Yale. The day war was declared he left Yale and joined the Marines. Was a Sergeant of Marines and made a wonderful record at Okinawa and other battles in the Pacific Area. Came home with many decorations. Since the war he is continuing his schooling at Washington & Lee University of Virginia, from which his father graduated.

VII⁸³ ELLEN MERRICK FARRAR, daughter of Chas., VI⁶⁵. Born at Stockbridge, Mass. on Sept. 21, 1921. She attended Wellesley College

and graduated in the class of 1943. On Mar. 31, 1945 she married Lt. Wm. Harrison Latimer, Jr., U. S. Navy, at that time on the Cruiser Boston who served over two years in the Pacific Area. He was raised at Pittsburgh, Pa., son of Wm. H. Latimer of that city. The wedding was held at Newton Highlands, where the bride was brought up, and in St. Paul's Episcopal Church, of which her father had been rector for over 20 years, beginning in 1924. They live at Brookline, Mass.

VII⁸⁴ CHAS. BIDWELL FARRAR, son of Chas., VI⁶⁵. Born at Newton Highlands, Mass. on Feb. 5, 1925, where his father was then rector of St. Paul's Episcopal Church. During the late war he served as an ensign in the U. S. Navy, stationed for two years at Honolulu, H. T. After the War he attended Yale University.

VII⁸⁵ AUDREY FARRAR, daughter of Robt. S., VI⁷⁴. Born in Washington Co., Pa. No further data.

VII⁸⁶ WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Robt. S., VI⁷⁴. Born in Washington Co., Pa. Nothing further.

VII⁸⁷ BARBARA ANN, daughter of Robert S., VI⁷⁴. Same as above.

VII⁸⁸ CHARLES FARRAR, son of Robt. S., VI⁷⁴. Same as above.

VII⁸⁹ ROBERT FARRAR, son of Robt. S., VI⁷⁴. Same as above.

VII⁹⁰ CHERYL JEAN FARRAR, daughter of Robt. S., VI⁷⁴. Same as above.

VII⁹¹ CAROLYN EWING FARRAR, daughter of Chas. J., VI⁷⁵. Born at Alleghany City, Pa. on Sept. 22, 1894. Graduate of Crafton, Pa., High School, and University of Pittsburgh, class of 1915. Nothing was learned of her subsequent life until 1941 when she was employed in the office of a large oil company in Dallas, Texas. She was still living there in 1946.

VII⁹² CHARLES COOKE FARRAR, son of Chas. J., VI⁷⁵. Born at Johnstown, Pa. on Feb. 10, 1900. Graduated from the Crafton, Pa. High School and University of Pittsburgh. On Sept. 26, 1928, he married Margaret Orthal of New York City, who was born on June 22, 1906. He died Oct. 28, 1946, and his widow lives at 3011 Murray Ave, Flushing, Long Island, N. Y.

VII⁹³ ELIZABETH DEAN FARRAR, daughter of Preston C., VI⁷⁶. Born at Brooklyn, N. Y. on Mar. 5, 1907. Graduate of Wellesley. On June 17, 1938 married Beverly Reid Thurman. They have one child:
1. David Hugh Bedford Thurman, born in 1939.

VII⁹⁴ ALEXANDER PATTERSON FARRAR, son of Preston C., VII⁷⁰. Born at Brooklyn, N. Y. on May 19, 1911. Graduate of Amherst College. Entered Navy in last war. Was master of a tanker Y-17

- which was sunk by a mine off Ostend, Belgium in 1944 and he was lost.
- VII⁹⁵ WILLIAM WATSON FARRAR III, son of Wm. W., VI⁹¹. Born in Detroit, Mich. on Dec. 10, 1930.
- VII⁹⁶ FRANKLYN ERNEST FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁹². Born at Steubenville, Ohio, on July 19, 1928.
- VII⁹⁷ MARY LEE FARRAR, daughter of Frank, VI⁹². Born at Steubenville, Ohio, on Sept. 10, 1934.
- VII⁹⁸ ROBERT ALLEN FARRAR, son of Frank, VI⁹². Born at Steubenville, Ohio, on Mar. 22, 1938.
- VII⁹⁹ EDNA LAVERNE FARRAR, daughter of Earl M., VI¹⁰¹. No information except that she married a Kupstas.
- VII¹⁰⁰ ASHLEY ANSELL FARRAR, son of Leroy, VI¹¹². Born in Washington Co., Penna. on Aug. 13, 1911. Lives at Waltham, Mass.
- VII¹⁰¹ JAMES ANDREW FARRAR, son of Leroy, VI¹¹². Born in Washington Co., Penna. on Aug. 7, 1915. Lives at West Middleton, Penna.
- VII¹⁰² DONALD BEMIS FARRAR, son of McDonald, VI¹¹⁴. Born in Washington Co., Penna. on May 23, 1920. Lives at West Middleton, Penna.
- VII¹⁰³ JANE LUCILE FARRAR, daughter of McDonald, VI¹¹⁴. Born in Washington Co., Penna. on Aug. 3, 1924. Lives at West Middleton, Penna.
- VII¹⁰⁴ LOUISE MARIE FARRAR, daughter of Fred, VI¹²³. Born at Butte City, Calif. on Aug. 27, 1932.
- VII¹⁰⁵ ANDREW WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Fred, VI¹²³. Born at Butte City, Calif. on Jan. 20, 1935.
- VII¹⁰⁶ MARY ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of Fred, VI¹²³. Born at Butte City, Calif. on Nov. 19, 1937.
- VII¹⁰⁷ DOROTHY ANN FARRAR, daughter of Fred, VI¹²³. Born at Butte City, Calif. on June 8, 1941.
- VII¹⁰⁸ CURTIS LELAND FARRAR, son of Fred, VI¹²³. Born at Butte City, Calif. on Nov. 15, 1942.
- VII¹⁰⁹ BARBARA JEAN FARRAR, daughter of Benjamin, VI¹²⁵. Born at Rock Island, Ill. on July 14, 1924.
- VII¹¹⁰ VIRGINIA ANN FARRAR, daughter of Benjamin, VI¹²⁵. Born at Rock Island, Ill. on June 29, 1926.
- VII¹¹¹ BENJAMIN DAVID FARRAR, JR., son of Benjamin, VI¹²⁵. Born at Rock Island, Ill. on April 16, 1929.
- VII¹¹² REGINE MARJORY FARRAR, daughter of Joseph, VI¹²⁸. Born at Rock Island, Ill. on July 3, 1920.

- VII¹¹³ ROBERT EWING FARRAR, son of Joseph, VI¹²⁸. Born at Rock Island, Ill. on Aug. 20, 1923. Served in U. S. Army in last War and was killed in action at seige of Cassino, Italy in 1943.
- VII¹¹⁴ ELEANOR RUTH FARRAR, daughter of Joseph, VI¹²⁸. Born at Rock Island, Ill. on Mar. 29, 1925, and died the same day.
- VII¹¹⁵ RICHARD ARTHUR FARRAR, son of Arthur, VI¹²⁹. Born at Moline, Ill. on Mar. 13, 1933.
- VII¹¹⁶ ALLEN GRANT FARRAR, JR., son of Allen G., VI¹³¹. Born at Durango, Colo. on Sept. 19, 1924. Removed to Texas.
- VII¹¹⁷ ROBERT GREEN FARRAR, son of Murvale, VI¹⁴⁰. Born April 11, 1931, at Long Branch, New Jersey.
- VII¹¹⁸ FRANCES MURREL FARRAR, daughter of Ezra, VI¹⁴². Born near Elk City, Oklahoma, on Aug. 5, 1922. Married Mar. 18, 1938 to William Knight of Watsonville, California, where they live on a farm near the city. They have two children:
1. R. L. Knight, born June 12, 1941.
 2. Carolyn Knight, born Aug. 8, 1943.
- VII¹¹⁹ JAMES ROY FARRAR, son of Wm. R., VI¹⁴⁴. Born at Elk City, Oklahoma, Mar. 10, 1937.
- VII¹²⁰ ORVILLE LEE FARRAR, son of Wm. R., VI¹⁴⁴. Born at Elk City, Okla. on June 5, 1940.
- VII¹²¹ DELBERT RAY FARRAR, son of Wm. R., VI¹⁴⁴. Born at Elk City, Okla. on May 8, 1944.
- VII¹²² NELLIE FERN FARRAR, daughter of Arthur, VI¹⁴⁶. Born at Elk City, Okla. on Dec. 27, 1939.
- VII¹²³ ARTHUR EUGENE FARRAR, son of Arthur, VI¹⁴⁶. Born at Elk City, Okla. on June 2, 1943.
- VII¹²⁴ CHESTER LYLE FARRAR, JR., son of Chester, VI¹⁵⁵. Born at Kansas City, Mo. on June 13, 1933.
- VII¹²⁵ JACQUELINE ANN FARRAR, daughter of Chester, VI¹⁵⁵. Born at Kansas City, Mo. on Aug. 20, 1934.
- VII¹²⁶ JAMES GERALD FARRAR, son of Chester, VI¹⁵⁵. Born at Kansas City, Mo. on Sept. 15, 1940.
- VII¹²⁷ CARL FINLEY FARRAR, son of Carl, VI¹⁶². Born at Laclede, Mo. on Sept. 10, 1944.
- VII¹²⁸ BARBARA JEAN FARRAR, daughter of Geo. L., VI¹⁶⁷. Born at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, on June 5, 1931.
- VII¹²⁹ QUERRY LEE FARRAR, son of Geo. L., VI¹⁶⁷. Born at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, on July 1, 1935.
- VII¹³⁰ JAMES EDWARD FARRAR, son of Geo. L., VI¹⁶⁷. Born at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, on Aug. 30, 1938.

Eighth Generation

- VIII¹ WILLIAM WAYNE FARRAR, JR., son of Wm. W., VII³. Born at Los Angeles, Calif. on April 23, 1920.
- VIII² AUDREY FARRAR, daughter of Wm. W., VII³. Born at Los Angeles, Calif. on Oct. 7, 1924.
- VIII³ RICHARD BURGNER FARRAR, son of Ward, VII⁵. Born Aug. 26, 1921, at Walkerton, Ind. Graduate of Purdue Univ. in engineering class of 1943. Was in the engineering department of Bendix (aviation branch) for one year. Was mustered into the U. S. Army, Aug. 7, 1944, and assigned to General Engineer District in Manila, Philippine Islands, where he served through the war.
- VIII⁴ JOHN WILLIAM FARRAR, son of Ward, VII⁵. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on May 14, 1927. Enlisted in U. S. Naval Reserve on June 16, 1945, and received his boot training at Great Lakes, Ill., and left the United States on Sept. 21, 1945. Nothing further has been heard of him.
- VIII⁵ PATRICIA ANN FARRAR, daughter of Wm. E., VII⁶. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on Jan. 7, 1932.
- VIII⁶ JEANNETTE RUTH FARRAR, daughter of Wm. E., VII⁶. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on Dec. 3, 1923. Has been employed as a school teacher in her home county.
- VIII⁷ WILLIAM ELMER FARRAR, son of Wm. E., VII⁶. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on Aug. 8, 1925. At last accounts was studying dentistry.
- VIII⁸ ROBERT BUDMAN FARRAR, son of Wm. E., VII⁶. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on Jan. 6, 1928.
- VIII⁹ MARCELLA GLEE FARRAR, daughter of Wm. E., VII⁶. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on Feb. 25, 1930.
- VIII¹⁰ KAY AAYLENE FARRAR, daughter of Wm. E., VII⁶. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on Dec. 20, 1938.
- VIII¹¹ ROBERT DARROW FARRAR, son of Orris, VII⁸. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on Mar. 24, 1937.
- VIII¹² MARGARET ANN FARRAR, daughter of Orris, VII⁸. Born at Walkerton, Ind. on Jan. 7, 1939.
- VIII¹³ MARY ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of Irwin, VII¹⁵. Born at Hemet, Calif. on Oct. 18, 1918. Graduate of Stanford Univ. in class of 1940, and took a post graduate course at Univ. of Southern California. Since 1942 has been teacher of English in High School of Riverside, Calif.
- VIII¹⁴ ROBERT IRWIN FARRAR, son of Irwin, VII¹⁵. Born at

Hemet, Calif. on Sept. 26, 1922. Was at Stanford Univ. (class of 1944). He enlisted in the U. S. Army in August 1942, but was not called into service until April 1, 1943. He was given training in Artillery and commissioned a Lieutenant on May 25, 1944, and sent to the South Pacific Area the following December. On October 9, 1944, he married Lois B. Kruse, a classmate, and daughter of Dr. Fred Kruse of San Francisco. After the war he completed his college course.

VIII¹⁵ LADD ARMSTRONG FARRAR, son of Lawrence, VII¹⁸. Born at Stockton, Calif. on May 24, 1943.

VIII¹⁶ CECIL RAY FARRAR, JR., son of Cecil R., VII²¹. Born at Watsonville, Calif. on June 11, 1930.

VIII¹⁷ MARYLIN SYBIL FARRAR, daughter of Cecil R., VII²¹. Born at Watsonville, Calif. on May 10, 1935.

VIII¹⁸ YVONNE MARIE FARRAR, daughter of Herbert A., Jr., VII²². Born at Avenal, Calif. on June 8, 1937.

VIII¹⁹ LORRAINE LA DEE FARRAR, daughter of Herbert A., Jr., VII²². Born at Avenal, Calif. on Mar. 3, 1940.

VIII²⁰ JANICE ELAINE FARRAR, daughter of Herbert A., Jr., VII²². Born at Hayward, Calif., April 22, 1944.

VIII²¹ DOROTHY LAVONNE FARRAR, daughter of Lester, VII²⁵. Born at Fairmount, Nebr. on June 21, 1926. Has been living at Junction City, Oregon, for some time.

VIII²² MARY KATHERINE FARRAR, daughter of Lester, VII²⁵. Born at Fairmount, Nebr. on July 10, 1927. Is living at Junction City, Oregon.

VIII²³ MARGARET GIVEN FARRAR, daughter of Lester, VII²⁵. Born at Fairmount, Nebr. on Nov. 23, 1928. Is living at Junction City, Oregon.

VIII²⁴ FRANCES FLORINE FARRAR, daughter of Lawrence E., VII²⁶. Born at Fairmount, Nebr. on Sept. 19, 1920. In 1941 she married Fenton Endsley, who served in the Navy in late War. They live at Santa Cruz, Calif. and have two children:

1. Susan Jo, born in 1941.
2. Stephen Cole, born in 1942.

VIII²⁵ LEWIS EDWIN FARRAR, son of Lawrence E., VII²⁶. Born at Fairmount, Nebr. on July 15, 1922. In the late World War he entered the U. S. Army, and early in 1945 was engaged in the operations in India. Nothing further was learned of him.

VIII²⁶ JOANNE FARRAR, daughter of Homer, VII²⁷. Born at Fairmount, Nebr., and still lives there.

- VIII²⁷ RALPH LEWIS FARRAR, son of Homer, VII²⁷. Born at Fairmount, Nebr., and still lives there.
- VIII²⁸ MARGERY BELLE FARRAR, daughter of Harold, VII³⁰. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on May 17, 1916. Is single. Employed as a dietitian in a Hospital at Charlotte, N. C.
- VIII²⁹ VIRGINIA RUTH FARRAR, daughter of Harold, VII³⁰. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on Nov. 20, 1919. At last accounts she was single and living with her parents.
- VIII³⁰ DOROTHY LOUISE FARRAR, daughter of Harold, VII³⁰. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on Nov. 17, 1922. At last accounts she was employed in the U. S. Civil Service as an office worker in Denver, Colo.
- VIII³¹ WAYNE ALLEN FARRAR, son of Harold, VII³⁰. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on June 17, 1926. He had been in the U. S. Army in the late World War, and at last accounts had not been discharged. No further data.
- VIII³² KEITH ALDEN FARRAR, son of Harold, VII³⁰. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on July 10, 1937.
- VIII³³ VERYL ELIZABETH FARRAR, daughter of Vorus Vance, VII³¹. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on Aug. 26, 1918. On Aug. 15, 1939, she married Maynard Tuttle, who is a fireman on railroad locomotive. They have two children:
1. Ronald John Tuttle, born in 1941.
 2. Kathleen Louise Tuttle, born in 1943.
- VIII³⁴ VORUS LYNN FARRAR, son of Vorus Vance, VII³¹. Born on his father's farm near Maywood, Nebr. on July 31, 1919. On Aug. 15, 1940, he married Lorraine Shamburg, and they are engaged in farming near Maywood. They have two children, given below:
- IX¹ Carolyn Ann, no dates given.
 - IX² Janice Eileen, no dates given.
- VIII³⁵ DALE PORTER FARRAR, son of Vorus Vance, VII³¹. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on Jan. 25, 1922. In the late war he joined the U. S. Navy in 1942 and at last accounts was about due for his discharge. He has served in several areas in the Pacific including the Canal Zone.
- VIII³⁶ EDITH EILEEN FARRAR, daughter of Vorus Vance, VII³¹. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on Aug. 14, 1924. She became a school teacher at 16 and is still so employed. She is single.
- VIII³⁷ BLAINE ADRIAN FARRAR, son of Vorus Vance, VII³¹. Born at Maywood, Nebr. on June 19, 1926. In the late War he entered the U. S. Army and at last accounts was on duty in Texas.
- VIII³⁸ JOANNE VERLYN FARRAR, daughter of John W., VII³³.

Born at Stockton, Calif. on Nov. 10, 1932.

VIII³⁹ RUTH ELLEN FARRAR, daughter of John W., VII³³. Born at Stockton, Calif. on Sept. 6, 1936.

VIII⁴⁰ PAUL STANLEY FARRAR, son of Stanley, VII⁴¹. Born in Los Angeles, Calif., July 27, 1942.

VIII⁴¹ MICHAEL ANTHONY FARRAR, son of Stanley, VII⁴¹. Born in Los Angeles, Calif. on March 11, 1944.

VIII⁴² CHRISTOPHER DAVID FARRAR, son of Stanley, VII⁴¹. Born in Los Angeles, Calif. on July 14, 1946.

VIII⁴³ GERALDINE FARRAR, daughter of H. Ralph, VII⁴⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁴⁴ MARY LUCILE FARRAR, daughter of H. Ralph, VII⁴⁷. Born April 4, 1932, Jackson County, Ohio. Died July 7, 1945.

VIII⁴⁵ FRANCIS EUGENE FARRAR, son of H. Ralph, VII⁴⁷.

VIII⁴⁶ RALPH LLOYD FARRAR, son of H. Ralph, VII⁴⁷.

VIII⁴⁷ SANDRA E. FARRAR, daughter of H. Ralph, VII⁴⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio. No data was furnished on the above five children of H. Ralph, VII⁴⁷, except the dates on Mary Lucile.

VIII⁴⁸ WENDELL LEE FARRAR, son of Robert, VII⁴⁸. No data.

VIII⁴⁹ Child of Wm., VII⁶². Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵⁰ Child of Wm., VII⁶². Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵¹ Child of Ray, VII⁶³. Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵² Child of Ray, VII⁶³. Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵³ Child of Ray, VII⁶³. Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵⁴ Child of Ray, VII⁶³. Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵⁵ Child of Ray, VII⁶³. Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵⁶ Child of Ray, VII⁶³. Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵⁷ Child of Chester, VII⁶⁴. Born in Jackson County, Ohio.

VIII⁵⁸ BARBARA FARRAR, daughter of Ernest, VII⁶⁶. Born in Jackson County, Ohio on April 26, 1942.

VIII⁵⁹ LAURENCE FARRAR, son of Arthur, VII⁶⁷. Born in Jackson County, Ohio, on Sept. 19, 1942.

VIII⁶⁰ MARGIE LOIS FARRAR, daughter of Delbert, VII⁶⁹. Born in Guernsey County, Ohio on Dec. 24, 1939.

VIII⁶¹ JAMES GARRY FARRAR, son of Jas. B., VII⁷⁴. Born in Guernsey County, Ohio, on Sept. 23, 1942.

END OF FARRARS OF WASHINGTON COUNTY

THE MOORE FAMILY

James Moore, of Lower Mt. Bethel, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, was the father of my Great Grandmother Margaret Moore-Farrar, wife of Andrew Farrar (II⁶). Therefore, a history of that Moore family is necessary in this genealogy. There were a number of families who resided near Lower Mt. Bethel Church, in the above county, who were closely linked by marriages of different generations, by the ties of church, and by friendships which were so strong in pioneer days. These families were of mixed races, mostly Irish, Scotch, some English, Welsh, and French. The names which keep recurring in this history of the Farrars were Moore, Buchanan, Lyle, Wallace, McFerron and Gaston. All these families were in Northampton County during the Revolutionary War, or at least during the latter part of it; they all migrated to Western Pennsylvania, or "going to Fort Pitt" as they called it; many of the younger members later went further west in a colony to Eastern Ohio, but from there they scattered widely.

The Moore family apparently consisted of five brothers, but no record has been found of their parents, nor place of birth. It is conceded, tho, that they were all born in Ireland. There were so many families named Moore in Revolutionary days that it has been hard to keep them straight. Records of births were not official, and the given names were frequently exactly the same in families who were not at all closely related. I have seen claims of descent which named one ancestor from a certain family and one in the next generation from an entirely different family.

I have searched the tax lists for Lower Mt. Bethel Township from the first recorded to about 1800. Often two identical names appear which can be identified only by the description of the property listed, or the occupation of the party. Married men were listed without further description, but sometimes the description "Single Freeman" was added, evidently meaning young men just arrived of age, or having just acquired taxable property. That is sometimes the only way to distinguish father from son where both have the same name. Militia and other war records are a help, as showing the year of service. Church records of baptism, marriage and funeral are also reliable evidence. However, in all the records examined there was no mention of the parents of any of these five brothers. The relationship has been disclosed sometimes only in administration papers of an estate, where it is mentioned that the administrator was a brother, son, or nephew of the deceased, and sometimes by a casual remark mentioning the relationship. That this

family came from Ireland is best proven by Samuel Farrar (III¹³), a grandson of this James, who told his children that his Grandfather Moore talked with a "strong Irish brogue." The children of Irish immigrants often have a brogue, but it is rarely called a "strong" brogue.

Since no ancestors of these brothers have been known in America, they will be called the first American generation, and will be taken up in the order of their ages.

- 1¹ ANTHONY MOORE, born in Ireland about 1732. This date was given by descendants of his now living in Tennessee, who have kept a record of his family down to the present time. They were unable to give any data as to his parents, nor as to the relationship with the other Moores who lived at Lower Mt. Bethel. They have a record, however, that he came from Lower Mt. Bethel, in 1778, with several other neighbors, and that he helped to organize a Presbyterian Church which they named the Mt. Bethel Church, in memory of their former church in Pennsylvania; that Anthony had owned a farm near the Delaware River at the mouth of Martin's Creek; that he had married Margaret Copeland there, and had several children before migrating to Tennessee. One daughter, Sarah, was 15 years old when they moved, hence was born 1763. In Tennessee she married William Rankin, whose family also had come from Lower Mt. Bethel. The rest of the Rankin family which were left behind later went to Washington County, Pennsylvania, with the Farrars, Lyles, and others, and also followed some of them over into Ohio.

This Sarah and William had a large family and their descendants are still a very prominent family in the southern states. Anthony had a son, David, who was born in 1769, and was the great grandfather of Jeremiah Anthony Moore, D.D., who was pastor of a Presbyterian Church at Greeneville, Tennessee, in 1937 and may still be there. That church is in the region where the former Mt. Bethel Church of pioneer days was located.

Anthony Moore was listed as a taxpayer in Lower Mt. Bethel Township of Northampton County, Pennsylvania, for many years following 1761, including 1775, but his name was not listed for 1779. His brother, John Moore (born 1739 or 1740), had a son, Anthony, who was listed in the county militia first in 1781, and again in 1782, and he was probably under 21, as he was not listed in the tax lists.

My ancestor, James Moore, named one of his daughters, Margaret, who was nicknamed "Peggy," and Anthony's daughter, Sarah, named

one of her daughters also "Peggy," and named one son John Moore (Rankin). Anthony was also listed among the soldiers of the Revolutionary War from Northampton County, but his regiment and company were not learned. He died in Greene County, Tennessee, in 1822.

All this tends to prove that these five Moores of the early days in Lower Mt. Bethel were brothers.

I² WILLIAM MOORE, probably born in Ireland about 1734. May have come to America as a youth with his parents, but we have no records of his parents, so he may have come with his brothers after he was grown. The tax lists of Lower Mt. Bethel Township, in Northampton County, Pennsylvania, list him as a taxpayer in 1761, and continuously up to 1779. For the last several years of that time he was charged with 200 acres of land, four horses and four cattle. In the United States Census of 1790 he was listed as head of a family with two sons over 16 and four daughters of all ages. Nothing could be learned of the names of his wife or children. He and his brother, James, were witnesses on the will of his brother, John Moore, dated January 30, 1778, and probated March 2, 1778. During the Revolution he was listed several times among the members of the county militia. It is regrettable that the records of the pre-war days of the Mt. Bethel Church cannot be found, for if they were available they would have records of membership and marriages, baptisms, etc., and would no doubt throw much light on this Moore family. We have no record of his death.

I³ JAMES MOORE. This is my direct ancestor in the Moore line. His daughter, Margaret, was my father's grandmother, and Father was 13 years old when she died and had many opportunities to talk to her. A cousin of my father, William McF. Farrar (IV²⁴), was 25 years old when she died, and he was quite interested in the family history, and late in life wrote a sketch for the use of his daughter, in which he described his grandmother and many of the older relatives.

According to the information handed down to us it appears that James Moore was born in 1736, in Ireland, and came to America as a young man, and probably settled first in New Jersey where there were several families of the same name. When he removed over into the Mt. Bethel district of Northampton County was not learned, but he paid taxes there in 1761, and perhaps earlier. It appears also that he went to Washington County some time after his sons went there and died there on February 4, 1820. One of his grandsons, Samuel Farrar (III¹³), who was born in Washington County in 1796, told his children that when he was a small boy (probably in 1804 or 1805), he was

sent with his Grandfather Moore to show him a shortcut thru the fields to the road from their home, and related that the old gentleman had a very strong Irish brogue. The grandfather at that time must have been nearing 70, as Samuel was born in 1796 and must have been at least seven years old at that time. If the old gentleman had been born in America he would have lost most of the brogue of his parents, but those who were born in the Old Country and lived there thru their youth clung to it longer.

I have found no positive proof that these five men were all brothers, but the preponderance of evidence seems to prove it. They all used the same given names for their children, as far as could be expected among brothers. They appeared in the tax records of the same community at about the same time; belonged to the same church, and the same companies of the county militia; there is also positive proof in the record that James, Thomas, and John claimed to be brothers. When I was examining the records in the Pennsylvania archives I was looking principally for evidence that my ancestor (James) had been in the military services during the Revolution and did not particularly search for the probate of the estates of William nor Anthony. The latter died in Tennessee and I had no access to those records, and I was not interested in the family of William at that time. However, I think that records of those two could be found if search were to be made in the proper place.

My ancestor James it seems removed from Northampton County to Washington County some time after his son James went there. We know that he was in Washington County, apparently a newcomer there, at some time shortly after 1803 or '04. I saw a record in Crumrine's History of Washington County that in 1818 one James Moore owned land in the central part of that county which adjoined farms of Jeremiah Andrews, William Ferguson, and James Brown.

There were three Moores bearing the names James in Washington County at one time: my ancestor, his son, and his nephew, son of Thomas. James, the son of James, married Ellen Gaston, and they removed to Ohio where they spent the rest of their lives. The nephew, James, married a Lyle, and they removed to Mercer County in 1807 and remained there.

Just recently I have learned that the James Moore who died in Washington County on February 4, 1820, left no will and his estate was settled by the Probate Court. His widow was Amy Moore, which apparently identifies him as my ancestor, for the wives of the two other

James did not bear that name.

The records of the Administrator's Bond Book, No. 1, at page 357, show that letters of administration were issued on Feb. 16, 1820, to Jeremiah Andrews. He, with Andrew Carlisle and Hugh Hagarty, gave a bond in the amount of \$2,000.00. The renunciation of the widow's share by Amy Moore was recorded and her signature witnessed by James McFarran and James Proudfoot. The final papers of the estate are filed under "File No. M 45 - 1829."

I have made a particular effort to properly identify my ancestor, James Moore, as a soldier in the American Revolution, for I was admitted to membership in the Sons of American Revolution on the record of his services as I had found them. I regret to state that the records of both the Sons and Daughters of the Revolution are rather confused as to this patriot. Several persons have been admitted on their descent from "James Moore of Lower Mt. Bethel, Northampton County," yet show among their ancestors some of the descendants of another James who married Mary Wilkerson. This James settled at Shamokin, Northumberland County, before the War and enlisted in Capt. James Parr's Company of the Seventh Regiment in 1776, and again on January 1, 1777, and died of wounds in 1781. He left two daughters and a son James, who became a prominent engineer and bridge builder, and left a long line of descendants. Another large group claim descent from James Moore and wife, Mary Lyle, who was born in 1763, and claim this James was the son of John Moore an early settler in the Mt. Bethel Township. I have found in the Lower Mt. Bethel records only one John Moore of an age to have a son approximately the age of Mary Lyle, and he is listed below in this record as I³. His will listed five children, but no James among them. However, Thomas Moore (I⁴) had a son James, and I think it probable that he is the man who married Mary Lyle. I have found no records by which to positively identify him.

My ancestor's activities in relation to the War of the Revolution, as far as I could discover, are as follows:

On June 13, 1777, the Assembly of Pennsylvania passed what was called the "Test Act," which required all males to make an oath renouncing allegiance to King George III, and to declare allegiance to the government of Pennsylvania. My ancestor was among the first in his township to make this oath. On June 30, 1777, he went before a notary, Thomas Sillaman, whose name is often mentioned in the Lower Mt. Bethel records, and subscribed to the required oath. Apparently there was some error in this oath and he again subscribed the same oath

before another notary, Samual Rea, also a friend and neighbor, on September 27, 1777. When it is considered that this Test Act was quite unpopular and many objected to making the oath, and that two men in his county were convicted and imprisoned for refusing, his actions indicate that he was fully in accord with the purposes of the Revolution. The name of James Moore appears in so many lists of Revolutionary soldiers in Pennsylvania during the early years of the War that it is possible that he was one of them. However, the first that identifies him was found in a payroll dated May 14, 1778, of Capt. John Neilson's company, listed as a private, first class, Third Company, Sixth Battalion of Northampton County Militia. This record is found in Pennsylvania Archives 87, Fifth Series, Vol. 8, at page 429.

I firmly believe that this entry is the name of my ancestor, for he is the only one of that name in that county who could qualify for service in that year. His son James was 15 and his nephew James was 14. And in the same company list were the names of Thomas, William, John, and Anthony Moore. In 1781 Capt. John Lyle's company of Northampton County Militia had two James Moores, Thomas, John, and Anthony. These, no doubt, were the younger generation, as James' brother, John, died in 1778, and brother Anthony had gone to Tennessee. The lists are so incomplete that it is quite possible that some of the older Moores were also in other companies at other times, and also those who remained there may have been in the same companies with their sons. These names kept recurring in the payrolls of the militia, with others who lived in the neighborhood, thru the years 1781, 1782, and 1783.

The only record I found of the wife of James was in the Probate Court record, cited above, which shows that her given name was "Amy". I could not learn her maiden name nor when they were married, but their first child was born in 1761 at Lower Mt. Bethel. The first record I found of him was the tax list of Lower Mt. Bethel Township for 1761, in which James paid Lb. 8 and John paid Lb. 6. The names of all five of them were found in all the years after that up to 1776. The list for 1775 is typical and is presented herewith:

Thomas Moore, 70 acres, 26 cleared. 2 horses, 3 cattle.

Anthony Moore, 200 acres. 4 horses, 4 cattle.

James Moore, 200 acres, 60 cleared. 3 horses, 2 cattle, 6 sheep.

William Moore, 200 acres. 4 horses, 4 cattle.

John Moore, 180 acres, 40 cleared. 3 horses, 3 cattle, 5 sheep.

Beginning in 1778, the names of John and Anthony were not found for a time, but soon the younger generation, bearing the same names, were listed. Most of the Moores left this county between 1783 and 1788, but a few were still there until after 1800. The younger men and their families went to Washington County soon after the close of the War, but the elder James did not go until much later. However he was out there about 1803 to 1805, and was buried there. He had five children, listed below:

- II¹ Thomas
- II² James
- II³ John
- II⁴ Eleanor
- II⁵ Margaret

See second generation following.

- I⁴ THOMAS MOORE. There is a tombstone in the Cemetery of Three Churches, Northampton County, Pennsylvania, bearing the inscription:

"Thomas Moore died September 25, 1791, aged 53 years. Was in Captain Neilson's Company, 1776. Stecher's Company, 1784."

The census of 1790 listed him in Lower Mt. Bethel Township, head of a family with wife and four sons and four daughters, the sons all under 16, but the ages of the daughters not mentioned. The inventory of his estate (no will) and administration payers were issued on May 31, 1800, and the estate finally settled in 1804. Probably the delay was to allow the minor children to come of age as no will had been made. The same census of 1790 listed another Thomas Moore in Lower Mt. Bethel Township, with one son over 16, two under 16, and one daughter. There is no other identification of this second Thomas, but James had a son, Thomas, born about 1761, who could not have had a son over 16 in 1790. Also there were several of that name mentioned in the tax lists and militia after 1780.

No list of this man's children has been found, but one of the tax lists referred to Thomas Moore, son of Thomas. His estate probate papers referred to only two children by name, Joseph and James, and this Joseph was one of the administrators. The papers also referred to his wife as Jane (also spelled Jean and Jaine), but no other names were mentioned. In the Pennsylvania Magazine, Vol. 41, at page 224, was found a list of Pennsylvania marriages, but it gave names only and not the residence, not even the county. Among them was found this record: "September 23, 1771, Thomas Moore to Jane McDonald."

As there were hundreds of Moores scattered over that province this record is not at all conclusive, but it is a possibility.

Most of the pre-Revolution Moores left Northampton County about the end of the 1790's and but few were listed in the 1800 census, and only one, David Moore, was given as head of a family in Lower Mt. Bethel in that year, and after that they all disappeared.

- 15 JOHN MOORE. Very little data was found on this member. It is generally understood that he was one of the younger members of the older family. The probate records of Lower Mt. Bethel Township show that he made a will on January 30, 1778, and the will was offered for probate on March 2, 1778, therefore he probably died in February of that year. The will states that he is a brother of Thomas, and was witnessed by William and James Moore. The date of his birth was not stated, but it was probably in the year 1739 or 1740. His brother Thomas' age was stated to be 53 in 1791 when he died.

The tax lists for Lower Mt. Bethel Township show that in 1761 James Moore paid tax of Lb. 8, and John Moore Lb. 6. No other records were found of him until 1772, when five Moores paid taxes, all listed as farmers: Anthony, William, James, Thomas, and John. In 1775 John was assessed with 180 acres, 3 horses, 3 cattle and 5 sheep. The lists for 1776 and '77 were not found and his name was not found in tax lists after 1778.

The Pennsylvania Archives 87, Series 5, Vol. 8, at page 429 lists Capt. John Neilson's Company of the Sixth Battalion Northampton County Militia, under First Lieut. Hugh Gaston, and among others were these: Anthony Moore, also William, James, Thomas and John.

The will of John Moore mentioned above lists five children, as follows: William, Jean, Mary, Frances, and Anthony, "some of them minors." There is a large family of Moores and allied families who claim to be descendants of one James Moore, who was the son of John Moore, a Revolutionary soldier from Northampton County, Pennsylvania, Lower Mt. Bethel Township. It will be seen from the foregoing that the John Moore of Lower Mt. Bethel, just described, had no son James. However his brother Thomas had a son James, and we have no contradictory evidence as to the marriage of that James. James,

the son of James, married Ellen Gaston. The John Moore just described seems to have been the only one of that name who had sons of an age comparable to the man who married Mary Lyle (born September 23, 1763), and was the father of the large family claiming descent from John Moore of Lower Mt. Bethel. The history of "The Lyles of Washington County" also states that Eleanor Moore, who married Aaron Lyle (brother of the Mary Lyle who married James Moore), was a daughter of John Moore of Lower Mt. Bethel, and was a cousin of Margaret Moore. That also is an error, as Eleanor and Margaret were sisters, both personally known to my father who passed the information on to me in written notes made in his hand.

Children of James, I³:

- II¹ THOMAS. Probably born at Lower Mt. Bethel in 1761. No records of his birth or death were found. The first identification was in the tax list for 1786 among single freemen; after the names of the elders, Thomas, William, and James, was the following:

Thomas Moore.

Thomas Moore, son of James.

As a rule the assessor listed as single freemen those who had just come of 21 years, altho if a minor owned property he was taxed with it. This Thomas served in the county militia during the War and later married a Mary Hutchinson. Nothing further was learned of him.

- II² JAMES. Probably born about 1763, according to Preston W. Farrar (V⁵²), who made considerable search of Pennsylvania and other records for history of this family. No doubt this James was one of those listed in the militia of Northampton County in the years 1781-'83. He went to Washington Co. with relatives about 1786 or '87 and remained there and in Ohio the rest of his life. He married Ellen Gaston, whom he met in rather an unconventional way. It is reported that when a young man he went to his neighbor Gaston's house to borrow a tool and found Mrs. Gaston on the porch rocking the baby. When Mrs. Gaston went into the house to get the article he wanted, she said, "James you rock the baby while I'm gone. And better take good care of her for she might make a wife for you some day." And sure enough James waited until little Ellen grew up and married her. They had nine children:

III ¹ James	III ⁶ Alexander
III ² John	III ⁷ Mrs. Alexander Bey
III ³ Thomas	III ⁸ Elizabeth
III ⁴ Lyle	III ⁹ Mrs. Thos. Huggins
III ⁵ Aaron	

- II³ JOHN. Born at Lower Mt. Bethel probably about 1764. Several persons have listed this family and they have all listed them in this order: Thomas, James, John, Eleanor, and Margaret. Therefore I take it that is the order of their birth. William McFerron Farrar (IV²⁴) knew both of the daughters and probably some of the sons, for he was born in 1824 and he always listed them in this order. All who have listed them have given the names of the wives of Thomas and James and husbands of the daughter, but no one has mentioned any wife for John. Therefore it must be presumed that he died single. There is no further record, altho he may have been one of the John Moores who were listed in the payrolls of county militia in 1781-1782.
- II⁴ ELEANOR. Born at Lower Mt. Bethel probably about 1765. In April of 1782 she married Aaron Lyle, a neighbor who had served thru the Revolution and later became a very prominent citizen, member of State Legislature and four terms a members of U. S. House of Representatives. A history of the Lyles of Washington County, Pennsylvania, states that she was a daughter of John Moore of Lower Mt. Bethel, but that is an error. Too many of the Farrars who knew her and her family have testified that she was the daughter of James Moore. My middle name is Lyle, given me by my parents in memory of Aaron Lyle who was a brother-in-law of my great grandfather. Moreover, the only John Moore of Lower Mt. Bethel who had children of about that age listed only three daughters, Jean, Mary and Frances. That history of the Lyle family also stated that Eleanor died in 1849 at 90 years of age. However, I have found a record left by Preston W. Farrar (V⁵²), giving the birth years of these five children of James as I have listed them herein. He lived for a long time in Washington County, Pennsylvania, and for two or three years in Philadelphia, and made quite a search for historical items on our family, and I believe his work was very accurate. Eleanor was the mother of ten children, only six of whom reached maturity, but their descendants number a very large and prominent family scattered all over the United States. For further information see, *The Lyles of Washington County*.
- II⁵ MARGARET. Born in Lower Mt. Bethel either in 1766 or 1767. Early in 1786 she married Andrew Farrar (II⁶). She thus became my great grandmother. Her first child was born in Aug. 1787, and the following winter she moved with her husband and several other young couples from Lower Mt. Bethel to Washington County, where she remained the rest of her life. She was the mother of ten children, seven sons and three daughters, all of whom reached maturity. For

further history of her family see the record of Farrars.

See page 40.

Children of James, II².

- III¹ JAMES, born about 1810. Went to Guernsey County, Ohio, where he died in 1862.
- III² JOHN, born about 1812. Went to Guernsey County, where he lived the rest of his life. He married Margaret Farrar (IV¹¹), which see. They farmed for several years; then he went into the wholesale grocery business in Cambridge, Ohio, and was quite successful. They had no children.
- III³ THOMAS. Born about 1813. Married Mary Redd, a sister of Catherine Redd, who married Samuel Farrar (IV⁹). They lived on a farm in Guernsey County, Ohio. They had 12 children, the youngest of whom was William E. Moore, who was born in 1864 and lived most of his life in Columbus, Ohio, in the nursery business.
- III⁴ LYLE. Born about 1815. Lived in Ohio.
- III⁵ AARON. Born about 1817. Lived in Ohio.
- III⁶ ALEXANDER. Born in 1818. Became a physician and practiced in Michigan for a time and then at Osage, Iowa, where he remained the rest of his life. He married Catherine Farrar (IV¹²) on September 16, 1839. She died the next year without children. He married again later and had five children, all born in Osage, Iowa, where he died June 25, 1895. See Catherine Farrar, IV¹².
- III⁷ MRS. DAVID BEY. No record.
- III⁸ ELIZABETH. Born about 1820, probably in Washington County, Pennsylvania. Moved to Guernsey County, Ohio, where on August 29, 1839, she married Andrew Farrar (IV¹⁰), whose sisters had married two of her brothers. They lived on a farm near Cambridge, Ohio, which her husband had inherited from his father, and which is still owned by their descendants. They had seven children. For list see Farrars numbered V²⁵ to V³¹.
- III⁹ MRS. THOMAS HUGGINS. No record.

CONCLUSION OF MOORE FAMILY

Since this work is primarily a history of the Farrars of New Jersey and Washington County, Pennsylvania, the Moore family will not be carried down to the present time. It is of interest only to those of us who are lineal descendants of Margaret Moore, who married Andrew Farrar (II⁶) in 1786.

THE BUCHANAN FAMILY

- I¹ JOHN BUCHANAN, born in Ireland about 1725. Nothing is known of his parents nor when he arrived in America. However, there were a number of Buchanans whose ancestor arrived in Chester or Lancaster counties (Pennsylvania), about 1700. The first of them was a Walter Buchanan who had a son Gilbert who paid taxes in East Nottingham Twp., Lancaster County, in 1753 and following years, and died there in 1770. He had a family of at least five, and his descendants still keep up their family records and are a very numerous branch scattered all over the United States. We do not know that John Buchanan was a relative, but as they settled in the same locality and were associated in church and local affairs, it may be presumed that they were relatives.

John Buchanan had a family, but the records of it have not been preserved. One of them was David, described below:

- II¹ DAVID BUCHANAN, son of John. Born in Lancaster, or an adjoining county, about 1750, or soon after. He married a Margaret Merrick, of Kennett Square, Chester County, whose family is still well known in Eastern Pennsylvania. The will of David Buchanan, dated August 16, 1798, was probated October 1, 1799. This will mentions his wife Margaret, and only three of his children, Alexander, John, and Jean. Among the articles willed were his "Infantry Gun" and a "Sheeley Gun." Seventy acres, probably his home farm, were willed to John and Jean with some sort of lien on the land which was not cleared off until May 28, 1937, by action in the court. No heirs of John and Jean could be found so the court cleared the record. The will also stated that there were 50 acres of land to be sold.

His son Robert was not mentioned in the will nor any of the younger daughters. Probably some settlement in cash or other property was made for them, so they need not be mentioned in the will. Evidently David was expecting death when he made this will, as it was probated only 14 months later. To support this assumption is the fact that Robert paid taxes as a single Freeman, in a nearby township in

1795, and on April 27, 1799, he bought a farm for which he paid in cash Lb. 170, or the equal of about \$850.00 in United States coin. That was a very large sum of money for a man just 21 years of age in those days, too large for him to have earned it, so it must be presumed that he inherited it from his father.

David Buchanan was a soldier in the American Revolution. The Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series, Vol. 14, Page 97, lists David from Londonderry Twp., Chester County, as a private in Capt. John Ramsey's company, Col. Evan Evans regiment, Second Battalion of Chester County Volunteers, Pennsylvania troops, enlisted April 24, 1778. Other privates in the same company were John Walker, William Miller, James Cresswell, William Blair, William Gilliland, and others. But all these names are frequently mentioned in connection with the Buchanan family.

The United States Census for 1790 lists David Buchanan as head of a family in Londonderry Twp., Chester County, having a wife and three sons over 16 and four daughters of all ages. This shows that his will did not list all of his family. In that period it was a common occurrence to mention part of a family in a will and not mention the rest of them.

From the foregoing it appears that David Buchanan had seven children, but the names of only four have been preserved. As far as known his family was as follows:

III ¹ Alexander	III ³ John
III ² Robert	III ⁴ Jean

And three other daughters, names unknown.

III¹ ALEXANDER BUCHANAN, son of David, born in Londonderry Twp., in Chester County, Pennsylvania, some time early in the 1770's. There is no positive evidence that the above order of birth is correct, but it seems the most probable. In his will David named his wife Margaret, a friend Robert Cochran, and his son Alexander as executors of his estate, so it is logical to presume that Alexander was the eldest son. Nothing further has been learned of him.

III² ROBERT BUCHANAN, son of David. Born in Londonderry Twp., Chester County, Pennsylvania, probably in 1774. His daughter Eliza, who was my Grandmother, stated that he was born in 1778. However, he was taxed as a "Single Freeman" in East Nottingham Twp., about ten miles from his father's home, in the year 1795. From study of the records of other families in Pennsylvania in the same period, I learned

that a man was not taxed until he reached the age of 21. There may have been a poll tax, or there may have been a personal property tax, such as horses or machines. At any rate it appears to me that the record of the assessor, which was made in the year 1795, is more reliable than any one's memory. There are a great many people, and always have been, who could remember names and events but were very careless of dates, and I think it likely that Grandmother was mistaken as to her father's birth year.

As corroborative of the parentage of this Robert Buchanan, it should be noted that his daughter Eliza (my grandmother) named her second son David Merrick Farrar. She told my cousin Artie (V⁸¹) that she gave him this name in honor of both her father's father and mother, as the first was David Buchanan and the other was a Merrick. Cousin Artie lived with Grandmother from the time she was six years old till her marriage, that is for nearly 25 years, and no doubt was closer to Grandmother than any of the rest of the family now living. Therefore, she undoubtedly heard her tell many incidents about her family which none of the rest of them ever heard. But other members of the family in Washington County knew of the relationship of Robert and David Buchanan.

A search of the Chester County records was made for further records of Robert Buchanan and there was none of that name listed after 1770 until this Robert appeared in 1795, and no other Robert until many years later after he had left the county.

In 1798 he married Hannah Wilsington, who was also born and reared in that county. Her parents could not be identified, as there were several families of that name in several different spellings in Chester County. One Jacob Wolfington (or perhaps "Wolsington," with the long "s") was listed in 1738 and 1750. A "Widow Wilsington" paid tax on 100 acres in 1769. Abram Woofington, in 1765, and the next year the name was spelled Worflington, in 1779 it was Wilsington, in 1781 it was Wefington, in 1785 it was Woolfington. I believe the name originally had no "f," but the old-fashioned long "s," which was not plainly written and was read as "f." In the next century the name was still further changed and became Wolfenden, and has maintained that form to the present. One member of the family was in Congress recently and used that last form. So no further effort will be made to trace the ancestry of Hannah, wife of Robert Buchanan.

Robert learned the weaver's trade and followed farming with weaving as a sideline. Evidently he kept his own loom in his home

and did weaving for the neighborhood.

On April 27, 1799, he purchased a farm of 72 acres for which he paid in cash the sum of 170 pounds, or the equivalent of \$850.00, which was a large sum of money for a young man to have in those days. Farm laborers then received about 50 cents a day, or ten dollars per month by the year, with board. Compared with prices and wages of today he paid the equivalent of about six or seven thousand dollars for that farm. That leads me to believe that he had help from his father in this deal, and for that reason had no share of the estate left him by will, because he had already been taken care of in some other manner. It is significant, tho, that Robert made this purchase just about the time of his father's death, whether before or after is not known, but at least the will had already been made.

The deed for this farm is recorded in Book H-3, Page 320, Lancaster County Records. As this deed is an interesting document, it is copied here:

THIS INDENTURE, made this 27th day of April, 1799, between Thomas Moore, a mason, of Little Brittain Twp, Lancaster County, and Robert Buchanan, a weaver, of East Nottingham Twp, Chester County, Penna., witnesseth:

That Thomas Moore and Martha, his wife, for and in consideration of 170 pounds lawful money of the State of Pennsylvania to them in hand and truly paid and secured by the said Robert Buchanan, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged . . . grant, bargain, sell, and convey unto him and his heirs all that parcel of land lying and being in Little Brittain Twp, . . . beginning at a white oak sapling on a line of land belonging to John Hill . . . to land of William Ewing, 72 acres more or less of a tract surveyed by Stephen Giffen in 1754, sold to Robert Rankin, son of David Rankin, sold to Robert Alexander 1786, to Thomas Moore 1786.

(Sgd) Thomas Moore

X

(Signature by mark)—Martha Moore

Signed, sealed and
delivered in presence of
William Wilson
William Ewing

Received from Robert Buchanan
170 pounds in full
April 27, 1799.

Apparently this farm was Robert Buchanan's home for the next fifteen years, as the next deed made by Robert and his wife was found recorded in Vol. 17 of Deeds, page 96, records of Lancaster County,

and recites as follows:

THIS INDENTURE, made 18th April, 1814, Robert Buchanan, of Little Brittain Twp, Lancaster County, Pa., weaver, and Hannah, his wife (one part), and Peter Ash, merchant of the same place (other part),

Robert Buchanan and Hannah, his wife, do grant, bargain, and sell to Peter Ash that tract of land lying in Little Brittan Twp, ... side of Gatchel's, ... (extending?) ... to land of William Ewing, containing 70 acres with the allowance of 6 acres out of 100, land bought from John Hill.

(Sgd) Robert Buchanan

X

(Signature of Hannah Buchanan)

Sealed and delivered
in presence of:

John Hill

Adam Stuart

Received in full \$1400.00

Wit.: Samuel Boyd

These two deeds are the only ones found in the records of Lancaster and Chester Counties showing land sales concerning Robert Buchanan. The second deed must convey the same tract of land altho the description is somewhat differently worded. After this farm was sold it appears that Robert leased a tract from Samuel Boyd, altho the agreement calls it a sale. This contract was preserved by my grandmother and given to my cousin Artie Farrar-Flack (V⁸¹), and she still had it in 1926 and made a copy, altho it was worn thru in places and parts were undecipherable. The spelling and capitals are the same as the original:

Articles of agreement made this 12th day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fourteen by and between Samuel Boyd of the township of Drumore and County of Lancaster and state of Pennsylvania of the one part and Robert Buchanan of Little Brittain Township, county and state aforesaid of the other part is ... that the said Samuel Boyd do by these presents Bott and sold unto the said Robert Buchanan the Hooper plott where Amos Ailes doth ~~continue for~~ and during the time of one year Commencing the first day of April with sufficient fire wood of ded timber where S. Boyd shall show him is Cutt. with two cows pasture for the summer.

... from the time I shall put my cattle to pasture on the place for the consideration of the above said Robert Buchanan doth engage to pay unto the said Samuel Boyd thirty six dollars for the

years rent in weaving at such time as S. Boyd shall bring his webs and at such prices per yard in consideration, work on house to be sellered under and walled, the upper and lower floor to be laid and nailed comfortable, the lower part to be divided by a petition, whatever repairs the . . . man shall make to be paid for it. what rails he makes to be paid for at the common price.

we the parties do bind us ourselves and heirs Exct. and any of them who fails makes in the final . . . Sum of seventy two dollars to him who performs all and every part of said agreement.

Witness my hand and seal the day and year aforesaid.

(Sgd) Robert Buchanan (seal)
Samuel Boyd (seal)

Witness present:

X

David Decker (Signature by mark)

. Alexander Warren

Within a few years after the lease above mentioned, Robert moved with his family from Lancaster County to Washington County. Grandmother said the main reason for his moving was his friendship for the Miller family, who had preceded him to Washington County by a few years. This Miller was also a weaver and had been a close neighbor of Robert for many years. As already noted, one of the Miller family had been in the same company with his father during the Revolution, and there had been marriages between members of the two families, that is, the Millers and Buchanans.

Robert died of cancer in Washington County, but the date was not given me. He was buried in the cemetery of the Mt. Prospect Church, and some member of the family living near there might find more record of him in the church records. His wife survived him many years and I believe was buried beside him. They had seven daughters and one son, whose names are listed below:

IV ¹ Margaret	IV ⁵ Isabella
IV ² Sarah Ann	IV ⁶ Mary
IV ³ Nancy Jane	IV ⁷ Jemima
IV ⁴ Eliza	IV ⁸ Robert

IV¹ MARGARET BUCHANAN, dau of Robert (III²). Born in Lancaster County Pennsylvania, on March 11, 1799. Moved with her parents to Washington County when about 16 and there married John McColley (probably McCauley), and was living there in 1840.

IV² SARAH ANN BUCHANAN, dau of Robert (III²). Born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, on June 17, 1803. Moved to Washington

County with family when about 12 years old, where she later married James Harsha. She remained there all her life, and was living in Buffalo Village after my grandfather's death, probably as late as 1875.

- IV³ NANCY JANE BUCHANAN, dau of Robert (III²). Born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, on July 4, 1806. Moved with her family to Washington County about 1815, where she remained and married James Agnew. My grandmother mentioned her in a letter she wrote to her mother in 1840, from Ohio, but nothing further was learned of her.
- IV⁴ ELIZA BUCHANAN, dau of Robert (III²). Born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, on March 27, 1809. Moved to Washington County with her parents when about six years old. On June 30, 1830, she married Andrew Farrar (III¹⁵), and became the mother of my father, and my grandmother. (See history of Andrew Farrar (III¹⁵).) She had five children, all sons, four of whom reached maturity and raised families. She survived her husband by 31 years and died in her own home in that county on April 22, 1898, aged 89 years and 25 days. A photo of her, taken in 1884, is reproduced on page 40, with her husband, which had been taken 25 years before.
- IV⁵ ISABELLA BUCHANAN, dau of Robert (III²). Born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, on, 1811. Moved with her parents to Washington County in 1815, where she grew up and married Robert Allender. My grandmother mentioned her in her letter from Ohio in 1840, but nothing was learned of her after that time.
- IV⁶ MARY BUCHANAN, dau of Robert (III²). Born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, on, 1812. Moved with her parents to Washington County in 1815, where she grew up and married John Simson. Nothing further was learned of her.
- IV⁷ JEMIMA BUCHANAN, dau of Robert (III²). Born in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, on April 11, 1815. Her parents moved to Washington County soon after her birth and she grew up there and in January 1842 married John Grounds. I did not learn how many children she had, but one daughter Rebecca married a Carothers and was living in Charleroi, Washington County, until a few years ago. I received two letters from her and while she gave me no information on her mother's family, she mentioned that she herself had at least one sister and one brother.

The name Jemima was a common name in the Buchanan family in Ireland long before the settlement of America, but was not used much in this country. My Uncle Ezra, youngest son of my grandmother

Eliza, named one of his daughters Mary Jemima, evidently in honor of those two of his mother's sisters and this I believe is the only time the name appears in the American Farrar-Buchanan family.

- IV⁸ ROBERT BUCHANAN, JR., son of Robert (III²). Born in Washington County, Pennsylvania, about 1817. The date was not given, only that he was the last child of the family and born after they left Lancaster County. He died at the age of ten years.

THE SCOTT FAMILY

I¹ WILLIAM SCOTT was born in Ireland or Scotland, if in Ireland of Scotch parents, about 1710. With his wife, Margaret, he came to America in 1734, and settled in Pennsylvania, probably in Lancaster County, where there were quite a number of Scotch-Irish. It is related that it was near the Susquehanna River, but it may have been in a locality then in Lancaster and which was later cut off and is now under another county name. He died in 1790, at the age of 80. I heard my Grandfather Thompson say in 1888 that he believed William Scott to be born in Ireland, but my mother wrote him down as of Scotch birth. The Rev. John McMillian, a pioneer Presbyterian preacher of Western Pennsylvania, lodged with Patrick Scott, son of William, in Washington County, Penna., in 1775, and recorded in his diary that the parents of Patrick Scott came from County Tyrone, Ireland. No doubt he got this directly from Patrick. Nothing further is known of these ancestors. There is a record of only one child, given below:

II¹ PATRICK SCOTT, son of William, I¹, and a twin sister, were born in 1734, during the voyage to America. The sister died soon after birth, and our legend has it that his mother despaired of the life of the son, "and so she named him Patrick". What the significance of the name Patrick under such circumstances may be I am unable to state, but as some one else may understand it I am quoting the legend as it was given to me. Patrick was married, probably in Chester County, Pa., in 1763 to Lettice Denny, who was born in County Derry, Ireland. In 1772 Patrick and his family moved from Chester County to Washington County, and settled in the vicinity where Pigeon Creek Church was afterwards located. There were no roads for wagons at that time and they traveled on horseback, and used pack horses to carry everything they took with them. He became one of the best known and leading citizens of that new country, a true pioneer. When the Presbyterian Church first organized in that territory the western part of Pennsylvania and eastern Ohio were included in Redstone Presbytery, and at its first meeting west of the Allegheny Mountains, (in 1781), Patrick Scott was mentioned among the Ruling Elders pres-

ent. Later the district was divided along the State line and Washington County was called the Presbytery of Washington. In its History Patrick Scott is mentioned many times. On pages 15 and 250, as one of the first Ruling Elders of Pigeon Creek Church; on page 18, as a delegate to the General Assembly; on page 252, as present in Redstone Presbytery, 1781; on page 201, giving a short history of his life and his children. He died on Feb. 19, 1820, aged 86, and is buried in the cemetery of the Pigeon Creek Church. He had three children by his first wife, as follows:

- III¹ Mary Scott
- III² Martha Scott
- III³ Francis Scott

And by his second wife (of whom nothing is known), he had three more as follows:

- III⁴ William Scott
- III⁵ James Scott
- III⁶ Margaret Scott

- III¹ MARY SCOTT, daughter of Patrick, II¹, born Sept. 21, 1787, in Washington County, Penna., and married George T. Thompson, and had twelve children, one of whom was my Grandfather. The children are listed under their father's name, (See Francis, III⁴ in Thompson Family). Mary Scott Thompson died October 7, 1859, aged 72.
- III² MARTHA SCOTT, daughter of Patrick, II¹. (No record.)
- III³ FRANCIS SCOTT, son of Patrick, II¹. (No record.)
- III⁴ WILLIAM SCOTT, son of Patrick, II¹. Was born in Washington Co., Penna. Was at one time an Elder in the Presbyterian Church, but later transferred into the M. E. Church. Moved to Ohio and died there. Nothing further.
- III⁵ JAMES SCOTT, son of Patrick, II¹. Born in Washington Co., Penna. Studied law and moved to Indiana and became a judge of the State Supreme Court. He was a prominent member of the Presbyterian Church all his life. Died in Indiana.
- III⁶ MARGARET SCOTT, daughter of Patrick, II¹. Born in Washington Co., Penna. Married David McConibs, a farmer, and an Elder in the Upper Buffalo Church. One of her sons, David Scott McCombs became a noted Presbyterian preacher in the State of Iowa, and one of his sons was a Presbyterian Missionary at Lodiano, India. Some others of her descendants also entered the ministry in the Presbyterian Church.

THE THOMPSON FAMILY

- I¹ We have no record of the origin of our first American ancestor of the name of Thompson. It is related that he and his wife came from the north of Ireland, but the date is unknown, or where they first settled. His wife lived to be 99 years, 36+ days of age, lacking one day of being a Centenarian. The latter part of their life was spent in Western Pennsylvania. We have a list of six children, given below, but as there is no record of any but the first, who was my direct ancestor, the others will be disregarded, as to details of their lives:

II ¹ George T.	II ⁴ Nancy
II ² John	II ⁵ Mary
II ³ David	II ⁶ Jane

- II¹ GEORGE T. THOMPSON, born March 21, 1785, probably in Lawrence Co., Penna. Married Mary Scott, (See Scott family), in 1809. George died April 25, 1842, aged 57. His wife died October 7, 1859, aged 72. They are both buried in the cemetery of Neshanoch Church, in Lawrence Co., Penna. They had twelve children, as given below:

III ¹ John Thompson	III ⁵ James Thompson
III ² Martha Thompson	III ⁹ William Thompson
III ³ Mary Thompson	III ¹⁰ Nancy Jane Thompson
III ⁴ Francis Thompson	
III ⁵ Ebenezer Thompson	III ¹¹ James McComb Thompson
III ⁶ David Thompson	
III ⁷ George Scott Thompson	III ¹² James Harvey Thompson

- III¹ JOHN THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. Born June 11, 1810, in Lawrence Co., Penna., married Margaret Love in 1835 and had three children. Died December 4, 1851, aged 41 years.
- III² MARTHA THOMPSON, daughter of George, II¹. Born November 30, 1811, in Lawrence Co., Penna., married Hugh Love in 1834. No children. Died September 7, 1860, aged 49.
- III³ MARY THOMPSON, daughter of George, II¹. Born March 21, 1813, in Lawrence Co., Penna., married Samuel Cameron in 1834, and had two children. Died in 1838, aged 25.
- III⁴ FRANCIS THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. This is my Grandfather, my mother's father. Born in Lawrence County, Penna., on August 2, 1814. Married Rebecca Wallace, (See Wallace Family), on March 30, 1837. He was raised on his father's farm but learned the tailor's trade when a young man. He was dissatisfied with this and abandoned it and learned the carpenter trade and followed that



Francis Thompson, (Thompson Family III¹), and Rebecca Wallace Thompson, my Mother's parents.
(See also Wallace Family, III⁵).

till he retired on account of his age. In 1855 he moved with his family to Oskaloosa, Iowa, then a new country. They came by train to the end of the railroad at Burlington, and then by horse stage thru' Fairfield, (where I afterwards went to college), and Ottumwa, then to Oskaloosa. He worked at his trade there until 1882, when he and his wife went to live with their youngest daughter on a farm near Villisca, Iowa, where he died on January 15, 1895. See photo on page 180.

He was a very devout Presbyterian all his life, and had been an elder of the church for about 50 years. I remember him as a very even tempered and kindly old man. My mother went from Fairfield to attend his funeral at Villisca and brought back to me some of his carpenter tools and his shaving tools, all of which I still have except two very large and wide blade razors, which were lost after I left home. Even now, in 1947, I am still using his razor strop which he once told me (as I remember it), he had purchased in Philadelphia in 1876, while visiting the Centennial Exposition there. When I got it it was still in a cardboard case with the dealers name and a Philadelphia address. Outside of being a little thinner in the middle it is apparently in as good condition as when I started using it in 1895. The carpenter tools are in my museum at home, to be handed on to some younger descendant of this grand old man. A photo of him and his wife faces page 180. Francis and Rebecca Thompson had five daughters, as listed below:

IV¹ A daughter, unnamed, died the day of birth.

IV² Harriett Jane

IV³ Mary Phronissa

IV⁴ Martha Elizabeth

IV⁵ Rebecca Fidelia

III⁵ EBENEZER THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. Born March 21, 1816, in Lawrence Co., Penna. Married Mary Heasley in 1840 and had three children. Died September 1, 1868, aged 52 years. (No further record.)

III⁶ DAVID THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. Born March 18, 1818, in Lawrence Co., Penna. Married Elizabeth Ann Love in 1842 and had five children: Mary Adeline, who died in same county at age of 82, single; two brothers, J. H. and S. P.; and two other sisters, names unknown. Died January 30, 1892, aged 74 years. (Nothing further.)

III⁷ GEORGE SCOTT THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. Born November 1, 1819, in Lawrence Co., Penna. and never married. Died August 10, 1887, aged 67 years.

III⁸ JAMES THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. Born April 7, 1821, in

Lawrence Co., Penna. Died while young. (No further record.)

III⁹ WILLIAM THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. Born September 7, 1823, in Lawrence Co., Penna. Married Margaret Ann Pinkerton on Feb. 12, 1846, and had five children. Died July 5, 1880, aged 57 years. (Nothing further.)

III¹⁰ NANCY JANE THOMPSON, daughter of George, II¹. Born May 25, 1825, in Lawrence Co., Penna. Married Israel Tuttle on July 7, 1850 and had a large family. She died January 30, 1891, aged 66 years. (Nothing further.)

III¹¹ JAMES McCOMB THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. Born November 29, 1826, in Lawrence Co., Penna. Married Sarah J. Porter on June 3, 1850, and had three children. Died January 28, 1899, aged 72 years. (Nothing further.)

III¹² JAMES HARVEY THOMPSON, son of George, II¹. Born January 10, 1830, in Lawrence Co., Penna. Married Nancy J. Pinkerton on March 4, 1851, and had a large family. He died in October, 1901, aged 71 years. (Nothing further.)

IV¹ THOMPSON, unnamed daughter of Francis, III⁴. Born January 25, 1838, and died the same day.

IV² HARRIETT JANE THOMPSON, daughter of Francis, III⁴. Born January 2, 1841, in Pulaski, Lawrence Co., Penna. Married Fernandes Ellis on April 18, 1861, at Oskaloosa, Iowa. Her husband died March 29, 1867, leaving her a widow with two sons. She continued to live in Oskaloosa until December 14, 1882, when she married Samuel Knowlton, a Quaker, who had a large farm near New Sharon, Iowa, and also had a large family, all grown. Samuel died May 20, 1899, and his widow then moved into the town of New Sharon, where she lived until her death on February 20, 1919, aged 78 years. Her children by her first husband are as follows:

V¹ Walter Francis Ellis

V² Samuel Olliver Ellis

IV⁴ MARTHA ELIZABETH THOMPSON, daughter of Francis, III⁴. My mother. Born September 20, 1846, in Pulaski, Lawrence Co., Penna. She received most of her schooling in Oskaloosa, Iowa, and began teaching school when about 17. Soon after she met a young Presbyterian Minister, Robert Buchanan Farrar, whom she married on December 22, 1864. From that time on her history is entirely with the Farrar line. My father died in Beaver Creek, Minn., on January 14,

1888, and the following spring Mother moved to Fairfield, Iowa, on account of the schools there and easier living conditions than in the northern country. She lived at Fairfield until 1900, when with her youngest daughter she moved to Seattle, Washington, where I had been living for some time. She lived in Seattle with some of her daughters until she passed away on January 24, 1933, (aged 87 years, 4 months and 4 days), on the forty-fifth anniversary of the funeral of her husband. She was a very vigorous woman, very industrious, and enjoyed excellent health until the last three years. She was an inveterate reader, and loved to study. After most of her children were grown she read many courses in the Chatauqua circles, and until the last three years was always seeking to improve and enlarge her knowledge. Her funeral was held in Seattle under the auspices of the First Presbyterian Church, of which she had been a member for over 33 years, followed by cremation, and her ashes deposited in the grave of her husband in the cemetery at Beaver Creek, Minnesota. For a list of her children see Robert Buchanan Farrar, IV³⁶. See photo on page 60.

- IV⁵ REBECCA FIDELIA THOMPSON, daughter of Francis, III⁴. Born in Pulaski, Lawrence Co., Penna., on October 2, 1852. She went to Oskaloosa, Iowa, with her parents and grew up there. On November 13, 1878 she married Eli McMullen, who was born in Dark Co., Iowa, on July 7, 1849, and soon after they purchased a farm near Villisca, Iowa, and Mr. McMullen engaged in buying, fattening, and marketing livestock for many years. After his age began to interfere with such work they sold the farm and moved into Villisca and engaged in a mercantile business for several years. He died on September 14, 1926, and his wife followed him on June 8, 1930. They had four children, as follows:

V³ Harriett Alice McMullen

V⁴ Loy Francis McMullen

V⁵ Mabel Claire McMullen

V⁶ Nellie Grace McMullen

See page 184.

- V¹ WALTER FRANCIS ELLIS, son of Harriett, IV². Born in Oskaloosa, Iowa, November 16, 1862. Worked as an office man for a wholesale house in Sioux City, Iowa, most of his life. He married and had one son, Harold Ellis, who studied medicine and at last accounts was practicing in Chico, California. Walter Ellis died in Sioux City, Iowa, on February 2, 1917.
- V² SAMUEL OLIVER ELLIS, son of Harriett, IV². Born in Oska-

loosa, Iowa, on April 14, 1865, and lived there all his life. He started out as office boy in a wholesale grocery firm and became a traveling salesman for the same firm and remained with them all his life. He died while on a tour of the world, on the Steamship "Nile", then in the harbor of Manila, P. I., on June 5, 1913. He was married but had no children.

V³ HARRIETT ALICE McMULLEN, daughter of Rebecca, IV⁵. Born at Villisca, Iowa on April 15, 1880. When grown she worked in a store there for several years and married Edward McBain on Dec. 18, 1912. Then they made their home in Omaha, Neb., where she died on Dec. 24, 1939, aged 59 years. She had three children as follows:

¹ A daughter died in infancy unnamed.

² Robert Lyndon McBain

³ Esther Belle McBain

V⁴ LOY FRANCIS McMULLEN, son of Rebecca, IV⁵. Born at Villisca, Iowa, on January 18, 1882. Never married but stayed on the farm helping his father in the livestock business. He died there on Dec. 20, 1907, at the age of 25 years.

V⁵ MABEL CLAIRE McMULLEN, daughter of Rebecca, IV⁵. Born at Villisca, Iowa, on Feb. 24, 1884. Taught school several years in Iowa and Idaho. On Dec. 18, 1916, she married Frank Dirrim, a stock raiser and banker of Villisca, Iowa. He died several years ago and Mabel maintained her home there for some time and then moved to Pasadena, Calif., where she still lives. She has no children.

V⁶ NELLIE GRACE McMULLEN, daughter of Rebecca, IV⁵. Born at Villisca, Iowa, on Jan. 1, 1886. Taught school in Iowa and Idaho for a time. On Jan. 2, 1909, she married Robert Maxey who was engaged in the livestock business in western Idaho. They lived at Grangeville, Idaho, several years and then moved back to Villisca, Iowa, and engaged in mercantile business. In 1941 they moved to Long Beach, Calif. where Maxey engaged in war work. About two years later he was killed in an accident at a large airplane factory. Nellie remained there, living with her son. She had two children.

1. Florence Irene. Born April 6, 1911. Has son David, born February 28, 1940. Grad. at Parsons College, 1932. Married Donald Dolsen in 1938. Lives in Eastern Colorado.

2. Robert Loy, born at Grangeville, Idaho; October 20, 1912, single, and lives with his mother.

TAYLOR FAMILY

- I¹ THOMAS TAYLOR was born in 1744, probably in Ireland. His wife Alice also was probably born in Ireland, in 1746. Very little is known of them. When they came to America or where they first settled has not been recorded. The trend of those times was first to settle close to the seaboard, and then "emigrate to Fort Pitt" as they called it when they moved to western Pennsylvania. At any rate he was living in what was then Mercer County, Penna., in 1807, when his daughter, Rebecca, married Samuel Wallace, of that county. Thomas Taylor died in Mercer County, in 1829, aged 85 years, and his wife in 1834, aged 88 years. We have a record of only one child, Rebecca, who became my Great Grandmother.
- II¹ REBECCA TAYOR, daughter of Thomas, I¹. Born in 1787 in Mercer Co., Penna., probably, tho' the place is not recorded. However, she married Samuel Wallace (See Wallace family) in 1807, and died in that county in 1851, aged 64, and was buried in North Sewickley, Beaver County. She was my Great Grandmother, and was the mother of 9 children, three of whom lived to be over 90 years of age, and only two died under the age of 58. For list see Samuel Wallace.
-

WALLACE FAMILY

- I¹ HUGH WALLACE, SR., was born in the north of Ireland in 1742. His wife, Margaret, was born in the same county in 1748. They came to America sometime between 1760 and 1774. Their first-born baby, age unknown, died on the voyage and was buried at sea. They settled at Carlisle, Cumberland Co., Penna., and lived there until 1804, when they "emigrated to Fort Pitt" as it was then called, and settled in Plaingrove Township, now Lawrence County, which was considered a wild-

erness at that time. He cleared up a farm and lived there the rest of his life, and died in 1820, aged 78. His wife died in 1840, aged 92 years. Both were buried in the cemetery in Plaingrove Township, Lawrence County. When they came across the mountains they traveled in a wagon, covered with homemade "tow cloth", which carried all their belongings. They had two oxen, two horses, and five children as follows:

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| II ¹ Hugh Wallace, Jr. | II ⁴ Robert Wallace |
| II ² Samuel Wallace | II ⁵ William Wallace |
| II ³ Elizabeth Wallace | |

II¹ HUGH WALLACE, JR. No record.

II² SAMUEL WALLACE, son of Hugh, I¹. Born January 14, 1777, in Cumberland Co., Penna., and went to Mercer County with his family in 1804. In 1807 he married Rebecca Taylor, (See Taylor family). He died in 1835, aged 58, and was buried in Neshanock Cemetery, near the present town of New Wilmington, in Lawrence County. His widow, who died in 1851, aged 64 years, was buried in North Sewickley, Beaver County, about 25 miles away. No explanation of this separate burial ground has been given. They had 9 children as follows:

- | | |
|--|---|
| III ¹ Hugh Wallace | III ⁶ John McNiece Wallace |
| III ² Thomas Wallace | III ⁷ Harriett Newel Wallace |
| III ³ James Harvey Wallace | III ⁸ William Wallace |
| III ⁴ Robert Marcus Wallace | III ⁹ Samuel Wallace |
| III ⁵ Rebecca Wallace | |

II³ ELIZABETH WALLACE, daughter of Hugh, I¹. Born in Cumberland Co., Pa., on October 8, 1788. Married Archibald Armstrong, in Lawrence Co., and lived there, in Plaingrove Township all of her long life. She died there on December 12, 1888, aged 100 years, 2 months, and 4 days, having had excellent health up to a few days before her death. On her 100th birthday all her relatives living nearby and in fact the entire community, gave her a birthday party which she enjoyed a great deal.

II⁴ ROBERT WALLACE, son of Hugh, I¹. No record.

II⁵ WILLIAM WALLACE, son of Hugh, I¹. No record.

III¹ HUGH WALLACE, son of Samuel, II². Born in Lawrence Co., Penna., on January 3, 1808. Married Elizabeth Brown on May 24,

1836. Was a chair and cabinet maker and worked in Allegheny City, Penna., till 1850. In 1859 he moved to Illinois and engaged in making the cabinets for pianos and organs. In 1864 he settled in Bloomington, Ill., where he lived for 36 years. He died there on April 2, 1900, aged 92 years. His widow and ten children survived him. He and his wife had lived together for 64 years, and she followed him in about two months. My sister, Mayme Farrar, discovered a "High Boy", or chest of drawers made by him for his sister, Harriett, soon after her marriage, which was in 1848. His sister used this "High Boy" all her life, and her children used it until they sold the farm about the time of the first World War. My sister learned of it and obtained it from the purchasers of the farm and took it to Seattle where she now has it. It is a beautiful example of the fine hand workmanship of the pre-Civil War days, with curved front and veneered with mahogany, and has the name, "Hugh Wallace" stamped inside the top drawer. (No record of children).

- III² THOMAS WALLACE, son of Samuel, II². Born in Lawrence Co., Penna., on March 15, 1811. Married Mary Walker on January 8, 1830. They lived on a farm and had three children. Nothing further is recorded.
- III³ JAMES HARVEY WALLACE, son of Samuel, II². Born in Law-Co., Penna., on April 9, 1812. Died October 30, 1825, aged 13 years.
- III⁴ ROBERT MARCUS WALLACE, son of Samuel, II². Born in Lawrence Co., Penna., on January 17, 1815. While still a young man he went to Youngstown, Ohio, where he lived for 75 years. He married Sarah Ann Cary in 1847, and they had several children. (Names not recorded). He was found dead in his bed on July 29, 1907, aged 93 years. His wife had died in 1893.
- III⁵ REBECCA WALLACE, (My Grandmother), daughter of Samuel, II². Born in Lawrence Co., Penna., on December 18, 1817. She married Francis Thompson on March 30, 1837, in that same county, where they remained until 1855, when they moved to Oskaloosa, Iowa. They lived there until 1882, when they went to live with their youngest daughter, Mrs. Eli McMullen, on their farm at Villisca, Iowa, where they remained the rest of their lives. They had five daughters, all born in the village of Pulaski, Lawrence County, Penna. For list of these children see FRANCIS THOMPSON, III⁴, in Thompson Family. Rebecca died March 25, 1907, nearly 90 years of age.
- III⁶ JOHN McNIECE WALLACE, son of Samuel, II². Born in Law-

rence Co., Penna., on May 30, 1822. He learned the tinsmith trade, and followed that all his life, working generally in the cities of the central States. When I was a boy I knew "Uncle John" quite well, as he visited us frequently at Fairfield, Iowa, about 1888 and 1889. He was a very genial and kind old man. He never married and died in Illinois on Aug. 6, 1901, aged 79 years.

III⁷ HARRIETT NEWELL WALLACE, daughter of Samuel, II². Born in Lawrence Co., Penna., on Aug. 22, 1823. Married Robert Thompson on Mar. 2, 1848. He was no relation to the Francis Thompson who married her sister Rebecca. They moved to southwestern Iowa and purchased a farm west of Villisca, where they remained the rest of their lives. Harriett died on Nov. 16, 1881, aged 58 years. She had twelve children but I have the names of only eight:

1. Alice Rebecca, born Dec. 9, 1848. Married Ben. F. McCormack in 1871.
- 2.
3. Maryetta, born May 23, 1852. Kept the house for the family long after the death of her mother. Married John Green in 1893. No children.
4. Walter W.
- 5.
- 6.
7. John W., born Nov. 28, 1859. Died in 1876.
8. Thomas F., born Jan. 3, 1863.
9. T. Frank, born Married Minnie Moore on Mar. 19, 1891. Children:
 - a) Grace E., bn Jan. 6, 1892. Mar. E. K. Kellogg.
 - b) Cora Mae, bn May 10, 1894.
10. James Newell, born Jan. 7, 1867. Married Ada Grant and lived in Ft. Collins, Colo. Had daughter, "Claire".
- 11.
12. Charles H. Married and had two children. Lived in Denver, Colorado.

III⁸ WILLIAM HARVEY WALLACE, son of Samuel, II². Born in Lawrence Co., Penna., on April 2, 1826. Died there on Feb. 24, 1846, aged 20 years.

III⁹ SAMUEL WALLACE, son of Samuel, II². Born in Lawrence Co., Penna., on July 2, 1829. Married Rebecca Cowden and had two sons, (names not learned). His wife died on Nov. 21, 1902, and he died eleven days later, Dec. 2, 1902, aged 73 years and 5 months.

APPENDIX

SALT LAKE CITY FAMILY OF FARRAR

(Given by FERN MILDRED FARRAR-ARNASON)

- I¹ JOHN FARRAR, born in Preston, Lancaster Co., England in 1803. Married Ann Smith, who was born in the same county in 1803. She died in Salt Lake City on Jan. 20, 1875. They came to America with their family in 1842 and settled in Missouri first, and after 1850 removed to Salt Lake City, Utah. They had the following children, second generation:

SECOND GENERATION

- II¹ NANCY FARRAR, born July 24, 1831 in England. Died in Salt Lake City, Oct. 20, 1895. Left no children.
- II² JOHN FARRAR, born in England in 1834. No other record.
- II³ EDWARD FARRAR, born in England in 1837. Burned to death in St. Louis, Mo. in a factory fire where he was working, probably in the 1860s. No record of any family.
- II⁴ BENJAMIN FARRAR, born in England on Dec. 11, 1841. All these children were born in Cuerslen, Fengren County, England, and came to America with parents in 1842.

Benjamin married Jane Cook in Salt Lake City, Oct. 17, 1868. Jane Cook was born in England also on April 23, 1848 and died in Salt Lake City, Oct. 16, 1925. They had the following children, third generation:

THIRD GENERATION

- III¹ JOHN WILLIAM FARRAR, born Nov. 16, 1869 in Salt Lake City. Married Margaret Worthington, who now lives at 180 East Pioneer Ave., Sandy, Ut. He died in March, 1937. Had following children:

IV¹ Elsie

IV² Lilis

IV³ Ada

IV⁴ Ralph

IV⁵ Elmer

IV⁶ Helen

III² JANE LIZABETH FARRAR, born in Salt Lake City on June 16, 1871. Married John Hamilton, who died in 1920. She now lives in Los Angeles. No children.

III³ BENJAMIN FRANKLIN FARRAR, born in Salt Lake City on Aug. 18, 1873. Now has meat market on State St. in Salt Lake City with his sons. Children as follows,

IV⁷ Frank

IV⁸ Clarence Laval

IV⁹ Louis

IV¹⁰ Harold

IV¹¹ Kenneth

IV¹² Norma

III⁴ CHARLES FARRAR, born Oct. 4, 1875 in Salt Lake City. He now lives in Murray on So. State St. next to County Highway Garage. Children below:

IV¹³ Silvia, md. Hughes

IV¹⁴ Gladys, md. Morris

IV¹⁵ Beatrice

IV¹⁶ Lois

IV¹⁷ Kenneth

IV¹⁸ Barbara

III⁵ ROBERT FARRAR, born in Salt Lake City on March 29, 1878. Married on June 25, 1902 to Mary Ann Jensen, born at Livan, Ut. on May 27, 1880. They now live at 6205 So. State St., Murray, Ut. Children below:

IV¹⁹ Royal Irwin

IV²⁰ Virginia

IV²¹ Arthur Gilmore

IV²² Mary Alice

IV²³ Fern Mildred

IV²⁴ Robert, Jr.

IV²⁵ Blanche Jean

III⁶ GEORGE FARRAR, born in Murray, Oct. 4, 1875. He now lives between So. State and Main on Edison St., Murray, Ut. Has following children:

IV²⁶ Grace

IV²⁷ Lucile

IV²⁸ Frank

IV²⁹ Ray

III⁷ ROSE LYDIA, born in Murray on April 15, 1884. Married Paul Anderson, now deceased. Has one son, with whom she now lives in Los Angeles:

1. Ray Anderson

FOURTH GENERATION

- IV¹ ELSIE FARRAR, daughter of John Wm. (III¹). Born at Sandy, Ut., and died young.
- IV² LILIS FARRAR, daughter of John Wm. (III¹). Born at Sandy, Ut., and still lives there with her mother.
- IV³ ADA FARRAR, daughter of John Wm. (III¹). Born at Sandy, Ut., and still lives there with her mother.
- IV⁴ RALPH FARRAR, son of John Wm. (III¹). Born in Sandy, Ut. During the late War he served in the U. S. Army.
- IV⁵ ELMER FARRAR, son of John Wm. (III¹). Born in Sandy, Ut. Became a teacher and at last accounts was so engaged in Council Bluffs, Iowa.
- IV⁸ HELEN FARRAR, daughter of John Wm. (III¹). Born in Sandy, Ut. Married Robert Dewey, and at last account was living in Los Angeles, Calif.
- IV⁷ FRANK FARRAR, son of Benj. (III³). Born in Salt Lake City, Ut., and still lives there, engaged in business.
- IV⁸ CLARENCE LAVAL FARRAR, son of Benj. (III³). Born in Salt Lake City, Ut., is engaged in the meat business on South State Street with his father.
- IV⁹ LOUIS FARRAR, son of Benj. (III³). Born in Salt Lake City, Ut., where he still lives.
- IV¹⁰ HAROLD FARRAR, son of Benj. (III³). Born in Salt Lake City, Ut., where he still lives.
- IV¹¹ KENNETH FARRAR, son of Benj. (III³). Born in Salt Lake City, Ut., and still lives there.
- IV¹² NORMA FARRAR, daughter of Benj. (III³). Born in Salt Lake City, Ut. No further record.
- IV¹³ SILVIA FARRAR, daughter of Charles, (III⁴). Born in Murray, Ut. Married a Hughes. Nothing further learned.
- IV¹⁴ GLADYS FARRAR, daughter of Charles, (III⁴). Born in Murray, Ut., and married a man named Morris.
- IV¹⁵ BEATRICE FARRAR, daughter of Charles, (III⁴). Born in Murray, Ut., and was living there with her parents.
- IV¹⁶ LOIS FARRAR, daughter of Charles, (III⁴). Born in Murray, Ut., and was living there with her parents.
- IV¹⁷ KENNETH FARRAR, son of Charles, (III⁴). Born in Murray, Ut. Nothing further.
- IV¹⁸ BARBARA FARRAR, daughter of Charles, (III⁴). Born in Mur-

ray, Ut., and at last accounts was living there with her parents.

- IV¹⁹ ROYAL IRWIN FARRAR, son of Robert, (III⁵). Born in Park City, Ut., on April 11, 1903. Married Hazel Arrowsmith and they were living in Provo, Ut. They had one son, given below:

V¹ Dale

- IV²⁰ VIRGINIA FARRAR, daughter of Robert, (III⁵). Born in Salt Lake City on Dec. 17, 1905. She is married and was living at 754 Oak St., Colusa, Calif., in 1942.

- IV²¹ ARTHUR GILMORE FARRAR, son of Robert, (III⁵). Born in Murray, Ut., on April 23, 1908. Is a clock and watch maker and had his shop in Murray in 1942, but I am informed that he is married and living in Salt Lake City, Ut.

- IV²² MARY ALICE FARRAR, daughter of Robert, (III⁵). Born in Murray, Ut., on Dec. 13, 1910. Married Harold Bateman and was living in Salt Lake City, Ut. They have two daughters listed below:

1. Floy Bateman, born Oct. 6, 1938.
2. Francine Bateman, born May 7, 1940.

- IV²³ FERN MILDRED FARRAR, daughter of Robert, (III⁵). Born on April 26, 1913, in Murray, Ut. Married J. B. Arnason on Dec. 28, 1935, and they were living at 1600 South 11th St., Salt Lake City, but they were in San Francisco in war work during the late War. They had one daughter, listed below:

1. Lynnette, born Nov. 12, 1938.

- IV²⁴ ROBERT FARRAR, JR., son of Robert, (III⁵). Born in Murray, Ut., on July 25, 1916. Deceased.

- IV²⁵ BLANCHE JEAN FARRAR, daughter of Robert, (III⁵). Born in Murray, Ut. Was single and living with her parents in 1942.

- IV²⁶ GRACE FARRAR, daughter of George, (III⁶). Born in Murray, Ut. Was single and living with her parents in 1942.

- IV²⁷ LUCILE FARRAR, daughter of George, (III⁶). Born in Murray, Ut. Married G. Seaman. Nothing further was learned.

- IV²⁸ FRANK FARRAR, son of George, (III⁶). Born in Murray, Ut. Nothing further was learned.

- IV²⁹ RAY FARRAR, son of George, (III⁶). Born in Murray, Ut. Was single and living with his parents in 1942.

(Note: The foregoing data on the fourth generation was obtained in 1942 and owing to the late War nothing later has been learned of this family.)

THE VIRGINIA FARRARS

The first Farrar to arrive in America, according to all records available, was William Farrar, who arrived in August, 1618, in the Brig *Neptune*. Lord Delaware, founder of the colony of that name was a passenger on this same ship and died on the way over. (New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Register. Oct. 1876, page 416.) This William was a son of Nicholas Farrar, a merchant of London who was one of the founders of the "Virginia Company," which was organized in London for exploiting settlement and commerce in Virginia. Nicholas had several sons but only one came to America. He was educated for law in London and was furnished with money to establish himself. He was probably married before he migrated, and must have been a man of high abilities. In 1625 he was selected by the Governor to be one of his cabinet, or advisors. He was born in 1594 and died in 1637. The early history of Virginia mentions that he settled on an island in the Potomac River, long known as Farrars Island, and established a plantation there, and that ten whites were killed at his place in one of the early Indian wars.

He left two sons whose descendants are scattered all over the whole United States. Several of these families have maintained a complete genealogical record of their families down to the present. The Virginia Magazine, in Volumes 7, 8, 9, and 10 give lists of the early members of the family and the historical societies of Virginia can give full details of where further information can be found. As that family has kept such full records it would be useless to reprint it here.

NEW ENGLAND FARRARS

The first of the name to arrive in New England was John Farrow (which later was changed to Farrar). He came from Hingham, Norfolk County, England, with his wife, Frances, and one child in 1635. There was a large party from the same town who came to Massachusetts and established a town which they named Hingham, in memory of their former home. They brought with them as much of their home surroundings and customs as was possible at that time, even their minister and several artisans, among whom John was the carpenter. He died in 1690, listed as "very old." The New England Hist. & Gen. Register of October, 1852, gives a very full list of the early members of this family, and further data can be found in the issue of October 1876, and January 1941.

Other Farrars arrived in New England at various intervals during Colonial Days and by the time of the Revolution there were great numbers in the New England states, and many served in the Revolution in the Colonial troops. One George Farrer, a descendant of one of the later immigrants built a large home in what is now Lincoln, Mass. which is still occupied by one of his descendants, and is a noted relic of pre-Revolutionary times. Lincoln's History of Hingham, Mass., gives still further data on the early Farrars, as does also "Dean's History of Scituate, Mass."

Some members of my own family have believed that we are cousins of the noted Operatic Star, Geraldine Farrar. That, however, can not be maintained. I have met some relatives of the noted Geraldine and learned that her father's grandfather with two brothers came from England in 1830, and settled in the State of Maine. That was 90 or 100 years after the first ancestor of our line settled in New Jersey, hence precludes any close relationship between us.

In the foregoing history of my line I have related two instances of marriage between members of my line and members of New England Farrars. The first was Jane Farrar, V¹, of the Pennsylvania Farrars, who married William B. Farrar of the Massachusetts line. The second case was Katherine Farrar, VI⁸⁷, who married Alvah Howard Farrow, who was living in Hunterdon County, N. J., where our family lived many years, but his family had come there from Massachusetts.

It would be useless to try to enumerate all the New England family now, considering that it has all been recorded. Anyone seeking further information along that line would do well to correspond with the "New England Historic Genealogic Society at 9 Ashburton Place, Boston, Mass.

L'ENVOI

So this is the history of the James Farrar Family, with all the data available at this late date. I have spent practically all my spare time on it during the past fourteen years. There are some omissions, which I regret, but they are not due to lack of effort to secure adequate data, but rather from lack of interest on the part of those whose families were omitted. Some members of the older generations disappeared and I have been unable to get any trace of them, but those on whom some data was obtained I have tried to present in their true colors and character to the best of my ability. It is a family of which I am proud to be a member.

And that brings me to the sad part of the tale. All through my research I have told everyone that there were no skeletons in our closets, that I had found no horsethieves nor murderers in all the nine hundred years we have borne this name. But alas. After the foregoing history had been set up in type my printer handed me a small volume entitled "LONDON ROMANCES" and said: "You have been bragging about the high morality of your family and that there had never been any murderers among you. So, turn to page 340 and read that story."

Now I must maintain my reputation for truth and honesty, so am in duty bound to supply all of you with this scandalous account of one of the early Ferrers in England. A true historian publishes all the facts, good or bad, which pertain to his subject. But if any of my readers are thin skinned, if you can not "Take it on the chin," there is this alternative. Get a sharp knife and open the book wide and carefully cut out these pages. Being the last of the book your children then need never know the awful truth. But then they will not know the whole truth. As for me I am still proud of the Farrar name and family and will continue to hold my head high and look down on my English ancestry and look up to posterity. Here is the story:

In the last year of the reign of George II, (1760), our criminal annals received an addition, which, for atrocity, has few parallels. Horace Walpole in his "LETTERS," relates this event with his accustomed minuteness and spirit.

In January of the above year, Earl Ferrers, residing at his seat, Staunton-Harcourt, in Leicestershire, murdered Johnson, his steward,

in the most barbarous and deliberate manner. The Earl had been separated by Parliament from his wife, a very pretty woman and then killed his steward for having been evidence for her. "He sent away all his servants but one," says Walpole, "and like that heroic murderess, Queen Christina, carried the poor man thru a gallery and several rooms, locking them after him, and then bid the man kneel down for he was determined to kill him. The poor creature flung himself at his feet, but in vain; was shot, and lived twelve hours. Mad as this action was from the consequences, there was no frenzy in his behavior; he got drunk, and at intervals talked of it coolly; but did not attempt to escape till the colliers beset his house, and were determined to take him, dead or alive."

Lord Ferrers was tried by his peers in Westminster Hall and found guilty; was condemned to be hanged, and to the mortification of the peerage, to be anatomised, according to the tenor of the new Act of Parliament for murder. The night he received the sentence he played at picquet with the Tower Warders, would have played for money, and would have continued to play every evening, but they refused.

On the last morning, May 5, the Earl dressed himself in his wedding clothes, saying he thought this at least as good an occasion for putting them on as that for which they were first made. He wore them to Tyburn: this marked the strong impression on his mind. His courage rose to the occasion; even an awful procession of above two hours, with that mixture of pageantry, shame, and ignominy, nay, and of delay, could not dismount his resolution. He set out from the Tower at nine, amidst crowds, thousands. First went a string of constables; then one of the sheriffs in his chariot and six, the horses dressed with ribbons; next Lord Ferrers in his own landau and six, his coachman crying all the way; guards at each side; the other sheriff's carriage following empty, with a mourning coach and six, a hearse and the Horse Guards. Lord Ferrers at first talked on indifferent matters, and observing the prodigious confluence of people (the blind was drawn up on his side), he said, "But they never saw a Lord hanged, and perhaps will never see another." One of the dragoons was thrown by his horse's leg becoming entangled in the hind wheel. Lord Ferrers expressed much concern, and said, "I hope there will be no death today but mine," and was much pleased when the sheriff told him the man was not hurt.

Meanwhile the procession was stopped by the crowd. The Earl said he was thirsty and wished for some wine and water, which the sheriff refused. "Then," said the Earl, "I must be content with this," and took some pig-tail tobacco out of his pocket.

When they came to Tyburn the coach was detained some minutes by the conflux of the people, but as soon as the door was opened Lord Ferrers stepped out and mounted the scaffold, which was hung with black by the undertaker, and at the expense of his family. He showed no

kind of fear or discomposure, only looking at the gallows with a slight motion of dissatisfaction. He spoke little, kneeled for a moment to the prayer, said, "Lord have mercy upon me and forgive me my errors," and immediately mounted the upper stage. When the rope was put upon his neck he turned pale, but recovered his countenance instantly, and was but seven minutes from leaving the coach to the signal given for striking the stage, . . . he was soon out of pain and quite dead in four minutes.

He desired not to be stripped and exposed, and Sheriff Vaillant promised him that though his clothes must be taken off that his shirt would not be. The decency ended with Vaillant. The sheriffs fell to eating and drinking on the scaffold, and helped up one of their friends to drink with them while the body was still hanging, as it did for above an hour and was then conveyed back with the same pomp to the Hall of Surgeons to be dissected. The executioners fought for the rope and the one who lost it cried. The mob tore off the black cloth for a relic; but said Walpole, "the universal crowd behaved with great decency and admiration, as well they might, for sure no exit was ever made with more sensible resolution and with less ostentation."

Earl Ferrers had petitioned George II that he might die by the axe, which was refused. "He has done," said the old king, "de deed of de bad man, and he shall die de deat' of de bad man." One luxury, however, Lord Ferrers is reported to have secured for the last moment of his life—a *silken rope*.

Lord Ferrers contemporaries nearly all called him insane. Perhaps he was insane, in some respects. Perhaps there is a little insanity in everyone. Perhaps the steward, Johnson, was just as evil and vicious as the Earl, and really needed killing. No one else was present when it happened and the only evidence was the tale of the dying steward, who may have been as insane as the Earl, and the admissions of the Earl when in drink. All of this may have been true, and again it might not have been. We must admire the Earl's courage tho' we we abhor his conduct.

At least that happened in England 178 years ago, so why worry about it now? *Requiescat in pace.*

I N D E X

Allee, Minnie	136	Bolkhen, John E.	138
Aleshire, Bennett	77	Bolkhen, Patricia A.	138
Aleshire, Wade	77	Borland, Mary	56
Anderson, Foster	64	Braden, Mahlon H.	80
Anderson, Harry	64	Braden, Mary	80
Anderson, Linn	114	Braden, Paul	80
Anderson, Margaret	64	Braden, Ralph	80
Anderson, Margaret M.	46	Braden, William	80
Anderson, Marianna	128	Brown, Anna	54
Anderson, Paul	190	Brown, Bernard	54
Anderson, Ray	190	Brown, Edna	135
Anderson, Robert	64	Brown, Ella	126
Anderson, Roy C.	128	Brown, Margaret J.	136
Anderson, Roy M.	128	Brown, Walker	127
Andrews, Estrella	122	Brownlee, Alice	88
Andrews, Mary J.	132	Brubaker, Mary A.	110
Andrews, Ralph C.	132	Bruce, Garcia	117
Arbogast, Lulu	87	Bruce, Helen	117
Armstrong, Elizabeth M.	72	Buchanan, Julia	55
Arnason, J. B.	192	Burgener, Bernice	141
Arnold, Benjamin	50	Burnett, Doris	135
Arrowsmith, Hazel	192	Burnett, Henry P.	135
Baker, Stella	117	Burnett, Robert C.	135
Barton, Anna E.	104	Butler, Barkley	77
Bartow, Gale T.	139	Butler, Lloyd	77
Bateman, Harold	192	Butler, Preston	77
Bell, Harry A.	143	Butler, William	77
Bell, John	143	Butler, William	77
Bell, Marilyn	143	Butterbaugh, Sadie	143
Bemis, Sarah L.	129	Bynum, Bessie B.	111
Bender, Dora	112	Calhoun, Claud N.	66
Berry, Beatrice V.	131	Calhoun, Herbert L.	67
Berry, Chas. A.	102	Calhoun, John N.	67
Berry, Etta Charlene	103	Calhoun, Joseph F.	68
Berry, Ezra T.	102	Calhoun, Nellie Mary	67
Berry, Floy M.	102	Calhoun, Newton L.	66
Berry, Inez E.	102	Calhoun, Orange S.	66
Berry, Mary Grace	102	Calhoun, Orange Van	66
Bidwell, Charles A.	120	Campbell, Anna L.	88
Bidwell, Marian C.	120	Campbell, Clara	83
Bobo, Bessi A.	148	Campbell, Earl A.	109
Bobo, Donald E.	148	Campbell, Elizabeth	122
Bobo, Floyd N.	148	Campbell, Howard H.	109
Bobo, Robert	148	Campbell, Jessie	83
Bobo, William N.	148	Campbell, Joseph	83
Boettiger, Alma C.	115	Campbell, Miriam	109
Boles, Cornelius	45	Cannon, Joshua	45
Boles, Mary	45	Carpenter, Ila B.	105
Boles, Mary	45	Challener, W. A.	129
Bolkhen, Donald E.	138	Chamberlin, A. Y.	107
Bolkhen, Eugene	138	Cheney, Donald E.	114

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

Cheney, G. E.	114	Dodd, Chas.	80
Chinn, Lottie	103	Dodd, Jos. M.	80
Chubbic, Fred	62	Dolson, Donald	184
Chubbic, Sarah A.	62	DuBois, Agnes M.	120
Clay, Nellie	105	DuBois, Henry N.	120
Click, Bettie	149	Dunkle, Eleanor	57
Coe, Samuel	56	Dunlap, Elizabeth	39
Collar, O. T.	82	Eisenagle, Bertha	113
Collier, Frances L.	137	Eisenagle, Lulu	113
Cook, Jeremiah	51	Elliott, Isabel	43
Cooke, Marietta	85	Ellis, Walter F.	183
Copeland, Margaret	160	Ellis, Samuel I.	183
Copley, Jas. M.	73	Ellis, Fernandes	182
Copley, M.	73	Ellis, Harold	183
Copley, Minnie	73	Ely, Lawrence C.	88
Copley, Rachel A.	73	Einmons, Bessie	139
Cory, John	38	Eudsley, Fenton	156
Courtright, Lillian	139	Eudsley, Stephen C.	156
Cowden, J. A.	88	Eudsley, Susan J.	156
Cox, Myrtle	107	Erlick, Della	149
Creel, Alice	106	Ewing, Margaret R.	57
Creel, Beverly E.	106	Fabian, Mary J.	128
Creel, Claud	106	Farrar, Geraldine	194
Creel, Horace B.	106	Farrar, Wm. of Virginia	193
Creel, Ida	106	Farrow, John	194
Creel, Leslie	106	Ferguson, Martha	129
Critchfield, Grace	104	Ferreris, Gualkaline de	16
Crookes, Elizabeth	53	Fisher, Ruth E.	132
Curry, Florence	63	Fitzpatrick, Mary	93
Curry, James A.	63	Flack, Albert E.	93
Curry, John	63	Flack, Jennie A.	63
Curry, Milton B.	63	Flack, John A.	63
Curry, Walter	63	Flack, Margaret I.	93
Curtis, Horace R.	76	Flack, Salem	63
Curtis, Mary A.	76	Flack, Samuel	63
Curtis, Ralph H.	76	Flack, Virginia	63
Curtis, Ralph L.	76	Flinner, Arthur O.	124
Curtis, W. Abigail	92	Flinner, Elise L.	124
Dable, Olive	76	Flinner, John	124
Daniels, Hazel G.	105	Foster, John Windle	137
Daugherty, Mary	149	Foster, William Jesse	137
Davis, Corinne	117	Freyburger, Elizabeth J.	141
Dawson, Alfred	77	Freyburger, Stewart William	141
Dawson, Edwin	77	Freyburger, Walter D.	141
Dawson, Evalyn	77	Fuller, Edw. B.	69
Deacon, Helen M.	109	Fuller, Emma N.	69
de Ferrers, Henry	17	Fuller, Frank T.	69
De Garno, Audrey	136	Fuller, Fred M.	69
De Haven, Nancy	47	Fuller, Mary A.	69
Denning, Mary J.	63	Fuller, Sara Lillian	69
Dennis, Nellie	93	Gardner, Fred'k	68
Dewey, Robert	191	Garrigan, Margaret	65
Dillehay, Cornelia	79	Garrigan, Phillip	65
Dillon, Jennie	85	Gaston, Ellen	167
Dillon, Noah	85	Gay, Janice A.	130
Dimit, Rachel A.	91	Gay, Llewellyn	130
Dirrim, Frank	184	Gay, Mignon E.	130

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

Gay, Regine C.	130	Hilton, Kenneth, Jr.	133
George, A. E.	123	Hinkle, Sara E.	69
George, Elvin	124	Hodgens, Jas.	64
George, Preston W.	124	Houston, Ventie	114
Gibbons, Olive I.	111	Hull, James	44
Gibson, Oscar M.	143	Hunter, Flora E.	105
Gillespie, John	39	Jacobs, John	77
Gilliland, Sanford	115	Jacobs, Teresa	76
Graham, Fannie	83	Jarrett, Florence E.	123
Graham, Thora	145	Jensen, Mary A.	190
Green, Charles	83	Johnson, Bessie	116
Green, John	83	Johnson, Clarinda	76
Green, Marjorie	136	Johnstone, Thos.	42
Green, Mary	83	Karr, Ida	71
Green, Nellie L.	112	Karr, John	71
Green, Thomas	112	Karr, Margaret	71
Green, Walter	83	Kennedy, Blanche	101
Gregg, Marjorie	142	Kennedy, Elizabeth P.	101
Griffith, Chas. H.	147	Kennedy, Everett Carl	101
Griffith, Jane	42	Kennedy, Everett E.	101
Grimes, Chester L.	90	Kerr, Catherine	63
Grimes, Hazel S.	90	Ketcham, Abram	64
Grimes, Mary D.	90	Ketcham, William	64
Grimes, Nancy I.	91	Kinnear, Alice R.	96
Grimes, Samuel H.	90	Kinnear, S.	95
Grimes, Vance T.	90	Kinney, Elizabeth F.	134
Gunsallus, Jane	36	Kinney, Thos. C., II	134
Gunsallus, Nancy	37	Kinney, Thos. C., III	134
Hague, Doris	150	Kinney, Thos. C., IV	134
Haggerty, Anna	42	Kling, Calvin	102
Haggerty, David	42	Kling, Donald L.	102
Haines, Cecil May	115	Kling, Lavon Earl	102
Hamilton, Fannie M.	130	Klink, Margaret M.	147
Hanlin, Mary A.	47	Knight, Carolyn	154
Hargadine, Mirriam	139	Knight, R. L.	154
Haroldson, Gail	97	Knight, William	154
Haroldson, H. F.	97	Koenig, Emil L.	125
Haroldson, Hugh W.	98	Kruse, Lois B.	156
Haroldson, Robert I.	97	Latimer, William H.	152
Haroldson, Ruth	97	Lazenby, Arthur J.	133
Harris, Bertha	104	Lazenby, Bonnie J.	133
Hastings, Flora	89	Lazenby, Jerrold F.	133
Hayes, Jane	71	Lemmon, Holland	83
Hedding, Herschel	137	Lemmon, Jessie	83
Hedding, Katherine L.	137	Lemmon, William	83
Hedding, Leroy L.	137	Lett, Ethel	127
Hedding, Rex W.	137	Linn, John C.	126
Heller, Lt. Col. Edw. L.	151	Linn, Louella F.	126
Henderson, Lucy	74	Linn, Thos. C.	125
Henvey, Jessie	100	Liverbach, Eva	145
Henwood, Elisha	45	Lowe, Leslie	145
Hervey, Clara C.	86	Lowe, Janet	145
Hervie, Elizabeth A.	144	Lowther, William	44
Hervie, William C.	143	Lyle, Aaron	168
Hill, Stanley W.	145	Lyon, Matthew B.	50
Hill, Wilbur A.	145	MacAfee, Marline B.	148
Hill, Virginia B.	145	McBain, Edward	184
Hilton, Kenneth	133	McCabe, Margaret	142

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

McCalmont, Anna Martha	88	Neal, Angeline	84
McCalmont, Jas. A.	88	Neal, Ethel	84
McCalmont, James C.	88	Neal, Jeannette	84
McCalmont, Jennie G.	88	Neal, Marie	84
McCalmont, Mary E.	88	Neal, U. G.	84
McCalmont, Robert S.	88	Nelson, Ada	116
McCalmont, Wilda L.	88	Nelson, Ethel	66
McColl, Emma	75	Norris, Beatrice	68
McDandel, Lorane W.	103	North, Lela	147
McElroy, John	55	Orthal, Margaret	152
McFarland, Laura	89	Osborn, Martha	108
McFarlane, Catherine	40	Otto, Annette E.	105
McFarlane, Jane	37	Palmer, Cleveland H.	76
McFarlane, Samuel	37	Palmer, Cornelius H.	76
McGill, Frances	80	Palmer, Joseph C.	76
McGill, Joseph	80	Palmer, Lena E.	76
McLaughlin, Edith F.	141	Patterson, Edna V.	122
McMullen, Eli	183	Pattison, Alexander	68
McMullen, Harriett A.	184	Peebles, Lois	143
McMullen, Loy F.	184	Peel, Christina	90
McMullen, Mabel C.	184	Perdue, Clara L.	107
McMullen, Nellie G.	184	Pine, Carrie	72
McNall, Jane	51	Pine, Frank T.	72
McNelly, Emmett	127	Pine, George W.	72
Mahurin, Amanda J.	100	Pine, Herbert	72
Mahurin, John W.	114	Pine, Laura	72
Mapes, Della	110	Pine, Lewis	72
Martin, Gertrude	116	Porter, Ella Mary	99
Masters, Caroline	72	Porter, Fern	146
Matherson, Donald C.	131	Porter, Samuel	99
Matherson, Marilyn M.	131	Prestridge, Margaret	124
Matherson, Mather T.	130	Priest, Ada May	95
Maxey, Florence I.	184	Priest, William	95
Maxey, Robert	184	Purcell, George	56
Maxey, Robert Loy	184	Quinn, Walter F.	142
Mayhew, Ida	77	Rains, Dorothy	67
Melvin, John	69	Rainsey, Ruth	146
Meranda, Jas. F.	107	Ramsey, Samuel	146
Mercer, Mary J.	70	Rankin, Andrew	79
Merrick, Ellen J.	81	Rankin, Carlos	79
Merrick, Margaret	170	Rankin, Elizabeth	79
Miller, Mary F.	91	Rankin, Esta	79
Miller, Mary S.	73	Rankin, Ida	79
Mitchell, Allen G.	143	Rankin, Jennie	79
Mitchell, Allene	143	Rankin, John A.	79
Mitchell, Margaret	143	Rankin, Thomas G.	78
Moore, Maude	111	Rankin, William	72
Morgan, Billingsley	84	Redd, Catherine	48
Morgan, Elizabeth H.	84	Redd, Mary	48
Morgan, George B.	84	Reed, Earl D.	67
Morgan, James E.	85	Reed, J. Arthur	88
Morgan, Jennie F.	84	Retzer, Florence	126
Morgan, John F.	85	Richardson, Nettie B.	112
Mount, Olive	148	Ritchey, Clifford A.	137
Mulford, S. P.	89	Ritchey, Leo C.	137
Munger, Ashley	126	Ritchey, Norma G.	137
Musick, Chuck	138	Roulston, Florence E.	113

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

Roulston, Herbert L.	113	Smith, Verner F.	91
Roulston, Herbert L. C.	113	Soars, Lena W.	137
Roulston, Vorus V.	113	Spates, Arthur P.	114
Roulston, Willard W.	113	Spates, Lloyd	114
Sams, Dana M.	138	Spates, Lucile	114
Sams, Dr. D. R.	138	Spear, William A.	79
Schilling, Minna L.	131	Sprolws, Guy	129
Schilling, William	131	Starrett, Jos.	45
Shipley, Elizabeth	83	Stephens, Martha A.	101
Schnell, Eldon	139	Stevenson, Sadie M.	84
Schrock, Merlin	138	Stevison, Lewis	72
Schrock, Susan V.	138	Stevison, Mary E.	72
Scott, Anabel	137	Stewart, Myrtle	107
Scott, Hester	87	Stewart, William H.	151
Scott, Lloyd	88	Stiffler, Elizabeth	74
Scott, Robert J.	88	Stoddard, Harry	147
Secrest, Gladys	149	Stoddard, Sydney G.	147
Selah, Gerald	128	Strain, Thos.	46
Selah, John	128	Street, Dayle	138
Selah, Mary S.	128	Street, Rona D.	138
Selah, Virginia	128	Stropes, Margaret	48
Schaefer, Carolyn V.	102	Stull, Olive A.	141
Shcaefcr, Charles L.	102	Talcott, Louise	96
Schaefer, Gaynette C.	102	Taylor, Rebecca	185
Schaefer, Raymond	102	Taylor, Thomas	185
Shaffer, Ruth I.	110	Teel, Frederick	37
Shallberg, Hazel M.	132	Teel, Peter	47
Shamburg, Lorraine	157	Thompson, Alice R.	188
Shaw, Barbara	118	Thompson, Charles H.	188
Shaw, Charlotte	118	Thompson, James N.	188
Shaw, Delma	118	Thompson, Maryetta	188
Shaw, Douglas B.	118	Thompson, Robert	188
Shaw, Joseph C.	118	Thompson, T. Frank	188
Shaw, Robert	118	Thompson, Thelma	132
Shaw, Ruth	118	Thompson, Thomas F.	188
Shaw, Virgil	118	Thompson, Walter W.	188
Shellinger, Beecher	78	Thurman, Beverly R.	152
Shellinger, Cornelius	78	Thurman, David H. B.	152
Shellinger, Grace	78	Tidwell, Sarah	94
Shellinger, Marie	78	Tuttle, Kathleen L.	157
Shellinger, Walter	78	Tuttle, Maynard	157
Sherrard, Dale	150	Tuttle, Ronald J.	157
Sherrard, George	150	Ulmer, L.	114
Simanton, Jane	39	Van Winkel, Betty D.	146
Simanton, Peter	39	Van Winkel, John	146
Slattery, Jas. E.	142	Van Winkel, John K.	146
Slattery, Vernon	142	Virden, Bessie M.	105
Slonecker, Ralph	101	Walker, Bernice	67
Smith, Elmer F.	109	Walker, Chas. E.	67
Smith, Ernest C.	91	Walker, Chas. S.	67
Smith, Ethel Mary	128	Walker, Margaret F.	67
Smith, Francis L.	109	Wallace, J. S.	33
Smith, George Guy	91	Wallace, J. S.	43
Smith, Jennie	87	Washburn, Charlotte	134
Smith, Joan L.	91	Watkins, Blanche	112
Smith, Martha E.	91	Watt, Louise	83
Smith, Mary E.	91	Webley, Ezra	102

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

Webley, Harold W.	102	White, William G.	79
Webley, Mildred G.	102	Williams, David E.	142
Webley, Vernon K.	102	Williams, Donald	118
Webster, Ross H.	103	Williams, James L.	142
Webster, Theta F.	103	Williams, Linder	142
Weller, Elinor	34	Williams, Mattie J.	109
Wheatley, Frank L.	127	Williams, Thomas	118
White, Elizabeth	80	Williams, Thomas M.	118
White, John	52	Wilmington, Hannan	172
White, John	80	Wilson, Harriett E.	143
White, Lillian O.	80	Wilson, Zanna C.	104
White, Louise	80	Wood, Jacob	47
White, Margaret R.	80	Wood, Job	47
White, Margarite	80	Wood, Samuel	73
White, Phebe	52	Woodburn, Elizabeth	52
White, Thomas A. F.	80	Young, Martha	126
White, William	80		

FARRARS OF WASHINGTON COUNTY, PA.

Aaron, (III-17)	42	Annette Belle, (V-70)	91
Aaron, (IV-26)	55	Annie May, (VI-19)	109
Aaron, (IV-51)	68	Artemesia M., (V-31)	93
Aaron Newton, (V-106)	104	Arthur, (VII-67)	149
Abraham L., (V-72)	91	Arthur E., (VII-123)	154
Ada, (VI-52)	116	Arthur L., (VI-146)	136
Addie, (VI-8)	107	Arthur Records, (VI-129)	132
Agnes Nancy, (III-11)	39	Asa, (V-9)	73
Albert Lawrence, (V-46)	83	Asa, (VI-26)	111
Alexander P., (VII-94)	152	Asa Allen, (V-21)	77
Alexandra, (IV-18)	51	Ashley A., (VII-100)	153
Alla Berta, (V-39)	82	Audrey, (VII-85)	152
Allen Grant, (VI-131)	132	Audrey, (VIII-2)	155
Allen Grant, Jr., (VII-116)	154	Aurilla, (IV-45)	64
Alice, (VI-4)	107	Barbara, (VIII-58)	158
Alice, (VI-39)	114	Barbara A., (VII-87)	152
Alida Margaret, (VI-13)	108	Barbara J., (VII-109)	153
Alida V., (VII-7)	142	Barbara J., (VII-128)	154
Alvin Melvin, (V-112)	105	Beatrice L., (VI-124)	131
Amanda, (V-19)	77	Beatty A., (VI-29)	112
Amber Marie, (VI-130)	132	Beatty Allen, (V-6)	72
Andrew, (II-6)	30	Benjamin D., (VI-125)	131
Andrew, (III-15)	40	Berry D., Jr., (VII-111)	153
Andrew, (IV-8)	48	Bertha, (VI-60)	118
Andrew, (IV-10)	49	Blaine A., (VIII-37)	157
Andrew, (III-24)	45	Blakesley Dales, (VI-63)	119
Andrew B., (V-78)	92	Calvin L., (V-39)	98
Andrew Clyde, (VI-120)	130	Carl Frances, (VI-162)	139
Andrew Curtin, (V-71)	91	Carl Finley, (VII-127)	154
Andrew Herbert, (V-96)	101	Carolyn E., (VII-91)	152
Andrew Wm., (VII-105)	153	Catherine, (IV-12)	50
Andrew Work, (VI-103)	127	Cecil R., (VII-21)	144
Angelina, (V-15)	76	Cecil R., Jr., (VIII-16)	156
Anna, (V-60)	88	Chalmers Hayes, (VI-20)	109
Annabelle, (VI-97)	127	Charles, (V-49)	84

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

Charles, (VI-21)	110	Edna M., (VII-40)	147
Charles, (VI-69)	121	Edward Albert, (V-45)	83
Charles, (VII-88)	152	Edwin R., (VII-75)	150
Charles B., (VII-84)	152	Elbert, (VI-44)	114
Charles C., (VII-92)	152	Eldine, (VII-36)	147
Chas. Foster, (V-108)	105	Eldon R., (VII-20)	144
Charles J., (VI-75)	122	Eleanor, (III-20)	44
Chas. McC., (V-94)	101	Elenor, (III-16)	42
Charles O., (VI-65)	120	Elizabeth, (IV-49)	68
Chas. Warner, (VI-16)	108	Elizabeth, (VI-38)	114
Chas. Warner, Jr., (VII-9)	142	Elizabeth, (VI-137)	134
Cheryl J., (VII-90)	152	Elizabeth Dean, (VII-93)	152
Chester, (VII-64)	149	Elizabeth Esther, (V-32)	80
Chester L., (VI-155)	137	Elizabeth Josephine, (V-37)	82
Chester L., Jr., (VII-124)	154	Elizabeth M., (VII-35)	136
Christopher D., (VIII-42)	158	Eliza Jane, (IV-16)	50
Clara, (V-48)	83	Eliza Minetta, (V-98)	102
Clarence Elvin, (VI-32)	113	Ella, (V-20)	77
Clarinda, (V-22)	77	Ella, (VI-5)	107
Cleo Foster, (VI-166)	139	Ella, (VI-50)	116
Clyde, (VII-58)	148	Ellen M., (VII-77)	151
Cora, (V-24)	78	Ellen M., (VII-83)	151
Cora L., (V-31)	80	Elva V., (VII-16)	143
Crissie J., (VII-49)	148	Emma, (VI-2)	106
Crystal C., (VII-4)	141	Enma Birdella, (V-97)	101
Curtis L., (VII-108)	153	Emma L., (V-77)	92
Cynthia, (III-23)	45	Ernest, (VII-66)	149
Cynthia Anna, (IV-56)	69	Ernest Grant, (V-47)	83
Cynthia Miller	20	Ernest Grant, Jr., (VI-70)	121
Dale P., (VIII-35)	157	Esther Dunlap, (IV-20)	51
Dales, (VII-80)	151	Ethel, (IV-33)	113
David, (VII-61)	149	Ethel, (VI-43)	114
David Chalmers, (VII-13)	142	Ethel Edith, (VI-110)	129
David Cooke, (VI-80)	123	Ethel May, (VII-17)	143
David Homer, (VI-115)	129	Etna Louise, (VI-17)	109
David Merrick, (IV-35)	57	Eunice, (V-18)	77
Delbert E., (VII-69)	149	Eunice G., (VI-154)	137
Delbert R., (VII-121)	154	Eurania, (IV-44)	64
Delia, (III-1)	36	Evalyn, (VII-52)	148
Donald, (VII-59)	148	Evelyn, (VII-78)	151
Donald Bemis, (VII-102)	153	Ezra L., (VI-142)	136
Dorothy, (VI-102)	127	Fannie Alice, (V-102)	103
Dorothy, (VI-168)	139	Florence, (VI-99)	127
Dorothy A., (VII-107)	153	Frances C., (VI-132)	133
Dorothy L., (VIII-21)	156	Frances E., (VIII-45)	
Dorothy L., (VIII-30)	157	Frances F., (VIII-24)	156
Dorothy N., (VII-28)	145	Frances L., (VI-153)	137
Doris, (VI-139)	139	Frances M., (VII-118)	154
Druzilla, (V-25)	78	Francis Andrew, (V-84)	94
Dwight, (VI-79)	123	Francis C., (VII-72)	150
Earl McKinley, (VI-118)	130	Frank, (VI-1)	106
Earl McN., (VI-101)	127	Frank, (VI-54)	117
Edgar, (VI-22)	110	Frank, (VI-84)	124
Edison D., (VI-83)	124	Frank, (VI-92)	126
Edith E., (VIII-36)	157	Frank Andrew, (VI-59)	117
Edith Frances, (VI-136)	134	Frank B., (V-92)	100
Edna L., (VII-99)	153	Frank Fuller, (V-110)	105

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

Franklyn E., (VII-96)	153	James, (II-2)	26
Frederick L., (VI-123)	131	James, (III-9)	37
George D., (VII-10)	142	James, (IV-4)	47
George Lyle, (V-101)	103	James, (IV-17)	51
George Leroy, (VI-167)	139	James, (V-74)	91
George T., (VII-39)	147	James, (VII-55)	148
Geo. Washington, (V-55)	87	James, (VII-65)	149
Georgia E., (VI-134)	133	James A., (VII-101)	153
Gerald B., (VII-76)	151	James B., (VII-74)	150
Gerald Hervey, (VI-149)	137	James D., (VII-82)	151
Geraldine, (VIII-43)	158	James E., (VII-130)	154
Geraldine E., (VI-172)	140	Jas. Frederick, (V-93)	100
Gertrude, (VI-47)	115	James Garry, (VIII-61)	158
Gladys C., (VII-42)	147	James Gaston, (V-27)	79
Gladys Marg't., (VI-121)	130	James Gerald, (VII-126)	154
Glessner E., (VII-71)	150	James H., (VI-108)	128
Grace, (VI-72)	121	James K., (V-12)	74
Grace Beatrice, (VI-12)	132	James M., (V-5)	72
Grace Harriett, (V-91)	99	James McN., (V-35)	81
Gretchen, (VI-73)	121	James McN., Jr., (VI-64)	120
Guy, (VI-81)	123	James Roy, (VI-145)	136
Guy L., (VII-45)	147	James Roy, (VII-119)	154
Hamilton, (V-64)	89	James Teel, (VI-18)	109
Hanna Ellen, (V-68)	90	James Theo., (VI-147)	136
Harold A., (VII-30)	145	Jane, (III-22)	44
Harriett, (V-61)	88	Jane, (V-1)	70
Harriett N., (IV-43)	64	Jane, (V-14)	142
Harry Desbro, (V-113)	115	Jane L., (VII-103)	153
Hazel B., (VII-29)	145	Jane M., (IV-40)	63
Helen B., (V-63)	89	Janice E., (VIII-20)	156
Helen Graham, (VI-66)	121	Jeannette R., (VIII-6)	155
Helen J., (VII-11)	142	Jennette, (V-42)	83
Henderson M., (VI-61)	118	Jennie Eliz., (V-58)	88
Henry, (VII-1)	141	Jennie Eliz., (VI-141)	136
Henry E., (VI-49)	116	Jessie, (VI-24)	111
Henry Wm., (V-56)	87	Jessie, (VI-71)	121
Herbert Allen, (VI-25)	111	Jessie E., (V-43)	83
Herbert Allen, Jr., (VII-22)	144	Joanne, (VIII-26)	156
Herbert C., (VI-48)	115	Joanne, (VIII-38)	158
Herbert Earl, (VI-152)	137	John, (II-3)	28
Herbert R., (VII-47)	148	John, (III-8)	37
Heremina, (III-26)	45	John, (III-12)	39
Homer A., (VII-27)	145	John, (IV-2)	46
Horace Greeley, (V-44)	83	John, (IV-21)	52
Howard Raymond, (VI-169)	140	John, (IV-47)	65
Hugh Anderson, (V-2)	70	John, (V-28)	79
Ida Lue, (VII-68)	149	John, (V-73)	91
Ilabel G., (VI-157)	138	John, (VI-94)	126
Ilah Susannah, (VI-116)	129	John Alexander, (V-34)	81
Irene Barton, (VI-165)	139	John Alexander, (VI-62)	118
Irene Lepro, (VI-107)	128	John Andrew, (V-8)	72
Irene M., (VII-81)	151	John G., (IV-41)	63
Irwin, (VII-15)	143	John G., (V-11)	73
Israel Bebout, (VI-113)	129	John Grant, (V-83)	94
Ivor N., (VII-51)	148	John L., (VI-96)	127
Jacqueline A., (VII-125)	154	John Leander, (VI-23)	110
James, (I-1)	19	John Sherman, (V-111)	105

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

John W., (IV-22)	52	Margaret, (VI-56)	117
John White, (V-53)	86	Margaret A., (VII-38)	147
John Wm., (VI-11)	107	Margaret A., (VII-46)	148
John Wm., (VIII-4)	155	Margaret A., (VIII-12)	155
John Wingfield, (VII-33)	146	Margaret Elsie, (IV-48)	66
Joseph, (III-18)	43	Margaret G., (VIII-23)	156
Joseph, (IV-15)	50	Margaret Jane, (IV-27)	55
Joseph, (V-36)	82	Margaret Jane, (V-10)	73
Jos. Addison, (V-69)	90	Margaret Josephine, (VI-156)	138
Jos. Albert, (VI-104)	127	Margaret Louise, (VI-133)	133
Jos. Ewing, (V-82)	93	Margery B., (VIII-28)	157
Jos. Ewing, (VI-128)	132	Margie L., (VIII-60)	158
Jos. Finley, (V-103)	103	Marintha, (V-23)	77
Joseph Teel, (V-14)	75	Mark Wm., (V-104)	104
Joseph Teel, Jr., (VI-45)	115	Martha, (III-19)	44
Josephine A., (VI-78)	123	Mary, (III-10)	38
Julia, (VI-86)	125	Mary, (III-25)	45
Julia, (VI-105)	128	Mary, (IV-14)	50
Julia Ann, (IV-29)	55	Mary Ann, (VI-111)	129
Julia V., (V-95)	101	Mary Anna, (V-41)	82
June, (VI-161)	138	Mary Borland, (VI-106)	128
Kate Campbell, (V-38)	82	Mary E., (IV-42)	64
Katherine W., (VI-88)	125	Mary Elinor, (IV-52)	68
Kay A., (VIII-10)	155	Mary Eliz., (V-80)	93
Keith A., (VIII-32)	157	Mary Eliz., (VII-50)	148
Ladd A., (VIII-15)	156	Mary Eliz., (VII-106)	153
Laura D., (VI-40)	114	Mary Eliz., (VIII-13)	155
Laura Jane, (V-40)	82	Mary Isobel, (V-33)	80
Laurence, (VIII-59)	158	Mary Jane, (IV-32)	56
Laurence Asa, (VII-18)	143	Mary Jane, (VII-12)	142
Lawrence E., (VII-26)	145	Mary Jemina, (V-100)	103
Le Roy, (V-107)	104	Mary K., (VIII-22)	156
Leroy, (VI-112)	129	Mary L., (VIII-44)	158
Lester L., (VII-25)	144	Mary Lee, (VII-97)	153
Lewis Edwin, (VIII-25)	156	Marylln S., (VIII-17)	156
Lewis Elvin, (VII-34)	146	Mary Louise, (V-50)	84
Lewis M., (VI-28)	112	Mary Louise, (VI-85)	124
Lois, (VII-19)	143	Mary Louise, (VI-90)	125
Lois Vernielle, (VI-160)	138	Mary Louise, (VI-158)	138
Lola Merle, (VI-159)	138	Mary Louise, (VI-163)	139
Lorraine L., (VIII-19)	156	Mary Martha, (V-76)	91
Louella M., (V-88)	97	Mary Purdy, (V-90)	99
Louise M., (VII-104)	153	Mary Rachel, (V-7)	72
Lucile, (VI-151)	137	Mary Rachel, (VI-14)	108
Lycurgus, (V-16)	76	Mary W., (VI-87)	125
Lynn D., (VII-43)	147	Mattie Belle, (VI-148)	137
Lysander, (IV-46)	65	Maude, (VI-82)	123
Mabel, (VI-42)	114	Maxine, (VII-24)	144
Mabel, (VII-2)	141	Mervale, Talcott, (VI-140)	135
Mabel F., (VII-75)	150	Michael A., (VIII-41)	158
McDonald, (VI-114)	129	Millie, (VI-10)	107
Mack (J. A. McAfee), (V-105)	104	Minnie, (VI-35)	113
Madge, (VI-36)	114	Minnie P., (VI-58)	117
Marcella G., (VIII-9)	155	Mitchell L., (VII-44)	147
Margaret, (IV-11)	49	Myrna Curtis, (VI-122)	130
Margaret, (IV-31)	56	Myrta A., (V-86)	96
Margaret, (IV-39)	63	Nancy, (III-21)	44

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

Nancy Jane, (IV-1)	46	Samuel, (III-13)	39
Nellie F., (V-85)	95	Samuel, (IV-6)	48
Nellie Fern, (VII-122)	154	Samuel, (IV-9)	48
Olive Frances, (VI-143)	136	Samuel, (IV-25)	54
Ora, (VI-51)	116	Samuel, (IV-33)	56
Orris T., (VII-8)	142	Samuel, (IV-53)	68
Orvil, (VII-56)	148	Samuel, (V-29)	79
Orville L., (VII-120)	154	Samuel, (V-75)	91
Patricia A., (VIII-5)	155	Samuel Andrew, (V-57)	87
Paul S., (VIII-40)	158	Samuel Clarke, (V-51)	85
Paul V., (VII-70)	149	Samuel Glenn, (VI-117)	129
Peter, (II-4)	28	Samuel Lyle, (IV-28)	55
Peter, (III-7)	36	Sandra E., (VIII-47)	153
Peter Simanton, (V-65)	89	Sarah, (V-3)	71
Peter Teel, (IV-5)	47	Sarah, (II-1)	26
Peter Teel, (V-4)	71	Sarah Ann, (IV-13)	50
Phebe Dorothy, (VI-89)	125	Sarah Margaret, (IV-55)	69
Phylena, (V-30)	79	Silas B., (V-66)	89
Pressley, (VI-68)	121	Silas Clark, (VI-77)	122
Preston Cooke, (VI-76)	122	Simanton, (IV-30)	55
Preston White, (V-52)	85	Stanley W., (VII-41)	147
Querry L., (VII-129)	154	Stella J., (VI-31)	113
Ralph L., (VIII-27)	157	Tahnadge, (VI-57)	117
Ralph L., (VIII-46)	158	Thomas, (III-14)	40
Ray, (VII-63)	149	Thurman, (VI-53)	116
Rebecca Emma, (IV-50)	68	Veryl E., (VIII-33)	157
Regine M., (VII-112)	153	Viola Ellen, (VI-12)	142
Reuben, (V-17)	76	Virginia A., (VII-110)	153
Richard, (II-5)	29	Virginia R., (VIII-29)	157
Richard, (VI-67)	121	Vivian, (VII-37)	147
Richard Allen, (IV-7)	48	Vorus L., (VIII-34)	157
Richard Arthur, (VII-115)	154	Vorus Vance, (VII-31)	146
Richard B., (VIII-3)	155	Vorus Verlein, (VI-30)	112
Richard John, (V-62)	88	Wallace L., (VII-32)	146
Richard S., (VI-173)	140	Walter A., (VI-15)	108
Robert, (VII-89)	152	Ward, (VI-41)	114
Robert A., (VII-98)	153	Ward H., (VII-5)	141
Robert B., (IV-36)	58	Wayne A., (VIII-31)	157
Robert B., (VIII-8)	155	Wendale D., (VI-46)	115
Robert Crookes, (V-59)	88	Wendell L., (VIII-48)	158
Robert D., (VIII-11)	155	William, (VI-93)	126
Robert E., (VII-113)	154	William, (VI-109)	128
Robert Ezra, (V-99)	103	William, (VII-60)	149
Robert G., (VII-117)	154	William, (VII-62)	149
Robert I., (VIII-14)	155	William, (VII-86)	152
Robert Lee, (VII-48)	148	William B., (IV-54)	69
Robert Morse, (VI-138)	134	William B., (V-1)	70
Robert S., (VI-74)	122	William Clark, (VI-170)	140
Robert Simanton, (IV-23)	53	William E., (VII-6)	141
Robert Wallace, (V-87)	96	William E., (VIII-7)	155
Robert William, (VI-135)	133	William McC., (V-79)	92
Roy, (VI-55)	117	William McF., (IV-24)	53
Ruth Agnes, VI-127)	132	William McF., (V-67)	90
Ruth Crookes, (VI-98)	127	William Mills, (V-13)	75
Ruth Ellen, (VIII-39)	158	William Raymond, (VI-144)	136
Sabina, (V-26)	78	William Ross, (V-109)	105
Samuel, (II-7)	34	William Thaddeus, (VI-3)	106

SOME AMERICAN FARRARS

William Watson, (V-54)	86	William Wayne, Jr., (VIII-1) -.....	155
William Watson, II, (VI-91)	126	William Wright, (VI-9)	107
William Watson, III, (VII-95)	153	Yvonne M., (VIII-18)	156
William Wayne, (VII-3)	141		

SALT LAKE CITY FARRARS

Ada, (IV-3)	191	John, (I-1)	189
Arthur G., (IV-21)	192	John, (II-2)	189
Barbara, (IV-18)	191	John William, (III-1)	189
Beatrice, (IV-15)	191	Kenneth, (IV-11)	191
Benjamin, (II-4)	189	Kenneth, (IV-17)	191
Benjamin F., (III-3)	190	Lilis, (IV-2)	191
Blanche J., (IV-25)	192	Lois, (IV-16)	191
Charles, (III-4)	190	Louis, (IV-9)	191
Clarence L., (IV-8)	191	Lucile, (IV-27)	192
Edward, (II-3)	189	Mary A., (IV-22)	192
Elise, (IV-1)	191	Nancy, (II-2)	189
Elmer, (IV-5)	191	Nomara, (IV-12)	191
Fern M., (IV-23)	192	Ralph, (IV-4)	191
Frank, (IV-7)	191	Ray, (IV-29)	192
Frank, (IV-28)	192	Robert, Jr., (IV-24)	192
George, (III-6)	190	Robert, (III-5)	190
Gladys, (IV-14)	191	Rose Lydia, (III-7)	190
Grace, (IV-26)	192	Royal I., (IV-19)	192
Harold, (IV-10)	191	Silvia, (IV-13)	191
Helen, (IV-6)	191	Virginia, (IV-20)	192
Jane L., (III-2)	190		

BUCHANAN FAMILY

Alexander, (III-1)	171	Margaret, (IV-1)	175
David, (II-1)	170	Mary, (IV-6)	176
Eliza, (IV-4)	176	Nancy Jane, (IV-3)	176
Isabella, (IV-5)	176	Robert, (IV-8)	177
Jemima, (IV-7)	176	Robert, (III-2)	171
John, (I-1)	170	Sarah Ann, (IV-2)	175

MOORE FAMILY

Aaron M., (III-5)	169	Lyle M., (III-4)	169
Alexander, (III-6)	169	Margaret M., (II-5)	168
Anthony M., (I-1)	160	Mrs. David Bey, (II-7)	169
Eleanor M., (II-4)	168	Mrs. Thos. Huggins, (III-9)	169
Elizabeth M., (III-8)	169	Thomas M., (I-4)	165
James M., (I-3)	161	Thomas M., (II-1)	167
James M., (II-2)	167	Thomas M., (III-3)	169
James M., (III-1)	169	William M., (I-2)	161
John M., (I-5)	166	John M., (III-2)	169
John M., (II-3)	168		

THOMPSON FAMILY

David, (II-3)	180	John, (II-2)	180
David, (III-6)	181	John, (III-1)	180
Ebenezer, (III-5)	181	Martha, (III-2)	180
Francis, (III-4)	180	Martha E., (IV-4)	182
George S., (III-7)	181	Mary, (II-5)	180
George T., (II-1)	180	Mary, (III-3)	180
Harriet J., (IV-2)	182	Nancy, (II-4)	180
James, (III-8)	181	Nancy J., (III-10)	182
James H., (III-12)	182	Rebecca F., (IV-5)	183
James M., (III-11)	182	William, (III-9)	182
Jane, (II-6)	180		

WALLACE FAMILY

Elizabeth, (II-3)	186	Robert Marcus, (III-4)	187
Harriett N., (III-7)	188	Rebecca, (III-5)	187
Hugh, (I-1)	185	Samuel, (II-2)	186
Hugh, Jr., (II-1)	186	Samuel, (III-9)	188
Hugh, (III-1)	186	Thomas, (III-2)	187
James II., (III-3)	187	William, (II-5)	186
John M., (III-6)	187	William H., (III-8)	188
Robert, (II-4)	186		

SCOTT FAMILY

Francis, (III-3)	179	Mary, (III-1)	179
James, (III-5)	179	Patrick, (II-1)	178
Margaret, (III-6)	179	William, (I-1)	178
Martha, (III-2)	179	William, (III-4)	179

HUSBAND'S FAMILY TREE



WIFE'S FAMILY TREE



FAMILY RECORD

[illegible]

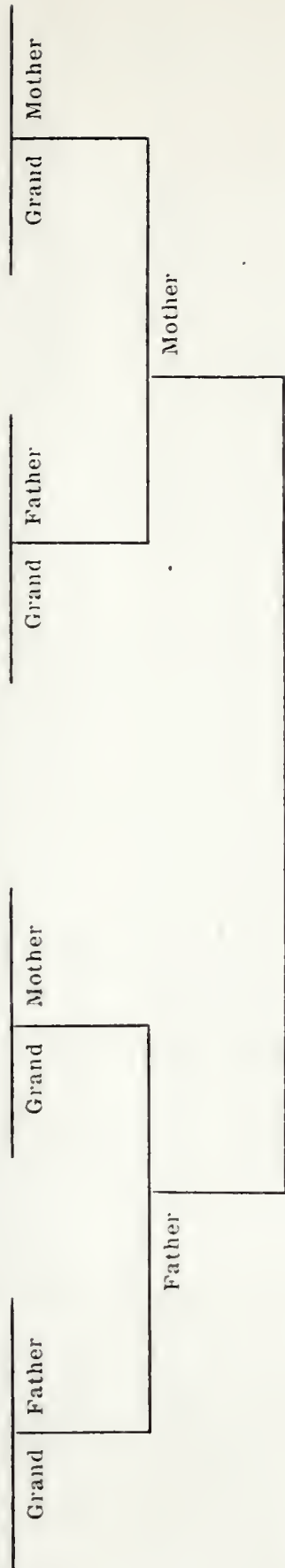
HUSBAND'S FAMILY TREE

Grand	Father	Grand	Mother	Grand	Mother
Father		Grand		Father	Grand
				Mother	
Husband's Name					

WIFE'S FAMILY TREE

Grand	Father	Grand	Mother	Grand	Mother
Father		Grand		Father	Grand
				Mother	
Wife's Name					

HUSBAND'S FAMILY TREE



Husband's Name

WIFE'S FAMILY TREE



Wife's Name

